The Dhātu kathā pakaraṇa and its commentary

THE DHĀTU KATHĀ PAKARAṆA

Pali Text Society.

THE
DHĀTU KATHĀ PAKARAṆA
AND ITS COMMENTARY

EDITED BY

EDMUND ROWLAND GOONERATNE,

MUDALIYAR OF THE GOVERNOR'S GATE AND ATAPATTU MUDALIYAR OF GALLE,
LIFE MEMBER OF THE CEYLON BRANCH OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY,
HONORARY SECRETARY IN CEYLON OF THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
EDITOR OF THE VIMĀNA VATTHU, TELA-KAṬĀHA GĀTHĀ,
AND PAJJAMADHU

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1892.

PREFACE.

I AM answerable for the final division into words, sentences, and paragraphs; for the numbering of the paragraphs in the text; for the references to those paragraphs inserted in the commentary; for the underlining of the actual words quoted. I have also drawn up the index, and corrected the proofs. While doing this I have collated two MSS., both in Sinhalese characters, one of the text and comment (Sd.), and one of the text only (Sb.).

T. W. RHYS DAVIDS.

3, BRICK COURT, TEMPLE,
1892.

CONTENTS.

Dhātu Kathā Pakaraṇaṃ.

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ SAMBHUDDHASSA.

SAṂGAHO asaṃgaho, saṃgahītena asaṃgahītaṃ asaṃgahītena saṃgahītaṃ, saṃgahītena saṃgahītaṃ asaṃgahītena asaṃgahītaṃ.

Sampayogo-vippayogo, sampayuttena vippayuttaṃ vippayuttena sampayuttaṃ, sampayuttena sampayuttaṃ vippayuttena-vippayuttaṃ.

Saṃgahītena sampayuttaṃ vippayuttaṃ, sampayuttena saṃgahītaṃ asaṃgahītaṃ, asaṃgahītena sampayuttaṃ vippayuttaṃ, vippayuttena saṃgahītaṃ asaṃgahītaṃ.

Pañcakkhandhā, dvādasāyatanāni, aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo, cattāri saccāni, bāvīsatindriyāni, paṭiccasamuppādo, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhipādā, cattāri jhānāni, catasso appamaññāyo, pañcindriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṃgā ariyo aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo phasso vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ adhimokkho manasikāro tīhi saṃgaho tīhi asaṃgaho, catuhi sampayogo catuhi vippayogo, sabhāgo visabhāgo.

sabbā pi Dhammasaṃgaṇi-Dhātukathāya mātikā

I.—SAṂGAHĀSAṂGAHO.

1 Rūpakkhando katīhi khandehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahīto?

Rūpakkhando ekena khandhena ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahīto.

Katīhi asaṃgahīto?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahīto.

2 Vedānākhandho katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātuhi saṃgahīto?

Vedānākhandho ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahīto.

Katīhi asaṃgahīto?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatenehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahīto.

3 Saññākkhandho katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahīto?

Saññākkhandho ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃghahīto.

Katīhi asaṃgahīto?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahīto.

4 Saṃkhārakkhandho katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatānehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahīto?

Saṃkhārakkhandho ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahīto.

Katīhi asaṃgahīto?

Catūhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahīto.

5 Viññāṇakkhandho katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahīto?

Viññānakkhandho ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi saṃgahīto.

Katīhi asaṃgahīto?

Catūhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahīto.

---

6 Rūpakkhandho ca Vedanākkhandho ca katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātuhi saṃgahīto?

Rūpakkhandho ca Vedanākkhandho ca dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahitā?

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā?

7 Rūpakkhandho ca Saññākhandho ca . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

8 Rūpakkhandho ca Saṃkārakkhandho ca . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

9 Rūpakkhandho ca Viññānakkhandho ca . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā?

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Tīhi kandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

10 Rūpakkhandho ca Vedānākkhandho ca Saññākkhandho ca katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi samgahītā?

Rūpakkhandho ca Vedanākkhandho ca Saññākkhandho ca tīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

11 Rūpakkhandho ca Vedanākkhandho ca Samkhārakkhandho ca . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

12 Rūpakkhandho ca Vedanākhāndho ca Viññāṇakkhandho ca . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehī dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

13 Rūpakkhandho ca Vedanākkhandho ca Saññākkhandho ca Saṃkārakkhandho ca katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā?

Rūpakkhandho ca Vedanākhandho ca Saññākhandho ca Saṃkhārakkhandho ca catūhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

14 Rūpakkhandho ca Vedanākkhandho ca Saññākkhandho ca Viññāṇakkhandho ca . . . . pe . . . .

Catūhi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭnārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena nekehici āyatanehi nekāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

15 Rūpakkhandho ca Vedanākkhandho ca Saññākkhandho ca Saṃkhārakkhando ca Viññānakkhandho ca katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā?

Rūpakkhandho ca Vedanākkhandho ca Saññākkhandho ca Saṃkhārakkhandho ca Viññāṇakkhandho ca pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

16 Pañcakkhandhā katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā?

Pañcakkhandhā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi atthārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahīta.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhatūhi asaṃgahītā.

17 Cakkhāyatanaṃ katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītaṃ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ ekenakhandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītaṃ.

Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

18 Sotāyatanaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

19 Ghānāyatanaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

20 Jivhāyatanaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

21 Kāyāyatanaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

22 Rūpāyatanaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

23 Saddāyatanaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

24 Gandhāyatanaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

25 Rasāyatanaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

26 Phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītaṃ.

Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahitaṃ.

27 Manāyatanaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi saṃgahītaṃ.

Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

28 Dhammāyatanaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītaṃ.

Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

Ekena khandhena ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

29 Cakkhāyatanañ ca Sotāyatanañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahitā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

30–36 Cakkhāyatanañ ca ghānāyatañ ca . . . . pe . . . .
Cakkhāyatanañ ca jivhāyatanañ ca . . . . pe . . . .
Cakkhāyatanañ ca kāyāyatanañ ca . . . . pe . . . .
Cakkhāyatanañ ca rūpāyatanañ ca . . . . pe . . . .
Cakkhāyatanañ ca saddāyātanañ ca . . . . pe . . . .
Cakkhāyatanañ ca gandhāyatanañ ca . . . . pe . . .
Cakkhāyatanañ ca rasāyatanañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

37 Cakkhāyatañ ca phoṭṭhabbhāyatanañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā? Catuhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahita.

38 Cakkhāyatanañ ca manāyatanañ ca . . . . pe . . . . Dvīhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi samgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahitā?

Tīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahitā.

39 Cakkhāyatanañ ca dhammāyatanañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

Asamkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhī saṃgahītaṃ.

Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

40 Dvādasāyatanāni katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītāni?

Dvādasāyatanāni asamkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītāni.

Katīhi asaṃgahītāni?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītāni.

41 Cakkhudhātu katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā?

Cakkudhātu ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

42–57 Sotadhātu .... pe ....
Ghānadhātu .... pe ....
Jivhādhātu .... pe ....
Kāyadhātu .... pe ....
Rūpadhātu .... pe ....
Saddadhātu .... pe ....
Gandhadhātu .... pe ....
Rasadhātu .... pe ....
Phoṭṭhabbadhātu .... pe ....
Cakkhuviññāṇadhātu .... pe ....
Sotaviññāṇa dhātu .... pe ....
Ghānaviññāṇadhātu .... pe ....
Jivhāviññāṇadhātu .... pe ....
Kāyaviññāṇadhātu .... pe ....
Manodhātu .... pe ....
Manoviññāṇadhātu .... pe ....

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatenena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahīta?

Catūhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

58 Dhammadhātu .... pe ....

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

59 Cakkhudhātu ca sotadhātu ca .... pe ....
60 Cakkhudhātu ca ghānadhātu ca ... pe ....
61 Cakkudhātu ca jivhādhātu ca .... pe ....
62 Cakkudhātu ca kāyadhatu ca ... pe ....
63 Cakkudhātu ca rūpadhātu ca .... pe ....
64 Cakkhudhātu ca saddadhātu ca .... pe ....
65 Cakkudhātu ca gandhadhātu ca .... pe ....
66 Cakkudhātu ca rasadhātu ca .... pe ....
67 Cakkudhātu ca phoṭṭhabbadhātu ca .... pe ....

Ekena khandhena dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

68 Cakkhudhātu ca cakkhuviññāṇa-dhātu ca . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhī khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Tīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

69 Cakkhudhātu ca sotaviññānadhātu ca . . . . pe . . . .

70 Cakkhudhātu ca ghānaviññānadhātu ca . . . . pe . . . .

71 Cakkhudhātu ca jivhāviññānadhātu ca . . . . pe . . . .

72 Cakkhudhātu ca kāyaviññānadhātu ca . . . . pe . . . .

73 Cakkhudhātu ca manodhātu ca . . . . pe . . . .

74 Cakkhudhātu ca manoviññāṇa dhātu ca . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi dvīhi āyatanehi dvīhi dhātuhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahīta?

Tīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahīta.

75 Cakkhudhātu ca dhammadhātu ca . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehī dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

76 Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo katīhī khandhehi katihāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi asaṃgahitā. Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahīta?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

---

77 Dukkhasaccaṃ katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītam?

Dukkasaccaṃ pañcahi kandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītaṃ.

Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

78 Samudayasaccaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena . . . . pe . . . .

79 Maggasaccaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītaṃ.

Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītam.

80 Nirodhasaccaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītaṃ?

Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ?

Pañcahi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

81 Dukkasaccañ ca samudayasaccañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

82 Dukkhasaccañ ca maggasaccañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

83 Dukkhasaccañ ca nirodhasaccañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā . . . . pe . . . .

84 Dukkhasaccañ ca samudayasaccañ ca maggasaccañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

85 Dukkhasaccañ ca samudayasaccañ ca nirodhasaccañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātuhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā? Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhatūhi asaṃgahītā.

86 Dukkhasaccañ ca samudayasaccañ ca maggasaccañ ca nirodhasaccañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asamgahītā ? Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

87 Cattāri saccāni katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā ?

Cattāri saccāni asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

---

88 Cakkhundriyaṃ katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītaṃ ?

Cakkhundriyaṃ ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītaṃ.

Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

89–94 Sotindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

Ghānindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

Jivhindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

Kāyindriyam . . . . pe . . . .

Itthindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .
Purisindriyam . . . . pe . . . .
Ekena khandhena ekanāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītaṃ.
Katīhi asaṃgahitaṃ ?
Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.
95 Manindriyam . . . . pe . . . .
Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi saṃgahītaṃ ?
Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ ?
Catūhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.
96 Jīvitindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .
Dvīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītaṃ.
Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ ?
Tīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.
97–109 Sukhindriyam . . . . pe . . . .
Dukkhindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .
Somanassindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .
Domanassindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .
Upekkhindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .
Saddhindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .
Viriyindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .
Satindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .
Samādhindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .
Paññindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .
Anaññātaṃ ñassāmitindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .
Aññindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .
Aññatāvindriyaṃ . . . . pe . . . .
Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahitaṃ
Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ ?
Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asamgahītaṃ.
110 Cakkhundriyañ ca sotindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Catuhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

111 Cakkhundriyañ ca ghānindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

112 Cakkhundriyañ ca jivhindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

113 Cakkhundriyañ ca kāyindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

114 Cakkhundriyañ ca itthindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

115 Cakkhundriyañ ca purisindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ ?

Catūhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

116 Cakkhundriyañ ca manindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahitā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Tīhī khandhehi dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

117 Cakkhundriyañ ca jīvitindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Tīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

118 Cakkhundriyañ ca sukhindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

119 Cakkhundriyañ ca dukkhindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

120 Cakkhundriyañ ca somanassindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

121 Cakkhundriyañ ca domanassindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

122 Cakkhundriyañ ca upekhindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

123 Cakkhundriyañ ca saddhindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

124 Cakkhundriyañ ca virindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

125 Cakkhundriyañ ca satindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

126 Cakkhundriyañ ca samādhindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

127 Cakkhundriyañ ca paññindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

128 Cakkhundriyañ ca anaññataṃ ñassāmītindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

129 Cakkhundriyañ ca aññindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

130 Cakkhundriyañ ca aññatāvindriyañ ca . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Tīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

131 Bāvīsati indriyāni katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi kātīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā?

Bāvīsatindriyāni catuhi khandhehi sattahāyatanehi terasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena pañcahāyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

132 Avijjā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catūhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

133 Avijjā-paccayā saṃkhārā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahīta.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

134 Saṃkhāra-paccayā viññāṇam . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi saṃgahītaṃ.

Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ ?

Catūhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahitaṃ

135 Viññāṇa-paccayā nāmarūpaṃ . . . . pe . . .

Catūhi khandhehi ekadasahi ayatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asamgahītaṃ

Katīhi asamgahītaṃ ?

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

136 Nāmarūpa-paccayā saḷāyatanaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhī khandhehi chahāyatanehi dvādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītaṃ.

Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ ?

Tīhi khandhehi chahāyatanehi chahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

137 Saṭāyatana-paccayā phasso . . . . pe . . . .

138 Phassa-paccayā vedanā . . . . pe . . . .

139 Vedanā-paccayā tanhā . . . . pe . . . .

140 Tanhā-paccayā upādanaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

141 Upādāna-paccayā kamma-bhavo . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātūya saṃgahīto.

Katīhi asaṃgahīto ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattārasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahīto.

142–145 Uppatti bhavo . . . . pe . . . . kāma-bhavo . . . . pe . . . . saññā-bhavo . . . . pe . . . . pañcavokāra-bhavo . . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi sāmgahīto.

Katīhi asamgahito ?

Na kehici khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā asaṃgahīto.

146 Rūpa-bhavo . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi pañcahāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahīto.

Katīhi asaṃgahīto?

Na kehici khandhehi sattahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahīto.

147–149 Arūpa-bhavo . . . . pe . . . . Nevasaññanāsaññabhavo . . . . pe . . . .

Catuvokāra-bhavo . . . . pe . . . . Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahito.

Katīhi asaṃgahito?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahīto.

150, 151 Asañña-bhavo . . . . pe . . . . Ekavokārabhavo . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahīto.

Katīhi asaṃgahīto?

Catuhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātuhi asaṃgahīto.

152–154 Jāti dvīhi khandhehi jarā dvīhi khandhehi maraṇam dvīhi khandhehi ekena āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītaṃ.

Katīhi āsaṃgahītām?

Tīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

155–161 Soko . . . . pe . . . . paridevo . . . . pe . . . . dukkhaṃ . . . . pe . . . . domanassaṃ . . . . pe . . . . upāyāso . . . . pe . . . . satipaṭṭhānam . . . . pe . . . . sammappadhānaṃ . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītaṃ

Katīhi asaṃgahītaṃ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

162 Iddhipādo . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi dvīhayatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahīto.

Katīhi asaṃgahīto?

Tīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahīto.

163 Jhānaṃ dvīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītaṃ.

Katīhi asaṃgahitaṃ?

Tīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

164–174 Appamaññā—Pañcindriyāni—Pañca balani—Satta bojjhaṅgā—Ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo—Phasso—Vedanā—Saññā—Cetanā—Adhimokkho—Manasikāro .... pe ....

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahīto.

Katīhi asaṃgahīto?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahīto.

175 Cittam ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi saṃgahitaṃ.

Katīhi asaṃgahitaṃ?

Catūhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītaṃ.

176 Kusalā dhammā akusalādhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā?

Kusalā dhammā akusalā dhammā catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

177 Avyākatā dhammā .... pe ....

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

178 Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā dhammā .... pe ....

179 Dukkhāyā vedanāya sampayuttā dhammā .... pe ....

Tīhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi tīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhei dasa hāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

180 Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi dvīhi āyatanehi sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

181 Vipākādhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

182 Vipākadhammadhammā . . . . pe . . . .

183 Saṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesikā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

184 Nevavipākanavipākadhamma - dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi terasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahitā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi asaṃgahitā.

185 Upādinnupādāniyā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā asaṃgahītā.

186 Anupādinnupādāniyā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi sattahāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi pañcahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

187 Anupādinnā anupadāniyā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

188 Asaṃkiliṭṭha-asaṃkilesikā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi samgahītā.

Katīhi asamgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahī dhātūhi asamgahītā.

189 Asaṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesikā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

190 Savitakha-savicārā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catūhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi tīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

191 Avitakkavicāramattā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

192 Avitakka-avicārā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandehi dvādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi ekāya dhātuyā asaṃgahītā.

193 Sukhasahagatā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi tīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhī khandhehi dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

194 Upekha-sahagatā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .
Tīhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi sattahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.
Katīhi asaṃgahītā?
Dvīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

195 Dassanena pahātabbā dhāmmā—
196 Bhāvanāya pahātabbā dhammā—
197 Dassanena pahātabba-hetukā dhammā—
198 Bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetukā dhammā—
199 Ācaya-gāmino dhammā—
200 Apacaya-gāmino dhammā—
201 Sekkhā dhammā—
202 Asekkhā dhammā—
203 Mahaggatā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .
Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.
Katīhi asaṃgahītā?
Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

204 Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā dhammā—
205 Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetukā dhammā—
206 Neva ācaya-gāmino nā apacaya-gāmino dhammā—
207 Neva sekkhā nāsekkha-dhammā . . . . pe . . . .
Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.
Katīhi asaṃgahitā?
Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

208 Parittā dhammā . . : . pe . . . .
Pañcahi khandehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahitā.
Katīhi asamgahītā?
Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

209 Appamāṇā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .
Asaṃkhatam khandhato ṭhapetvā catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

210 Parittārammaṇā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahayatanehi dasahi dhātuhi asaṃgahītā.

211–220 Māhaggatārammaṇā dhammā — Appamānā rammanā dhammā — Hīnā dhammā —Micchattaniyatā dhammā — Sammattaniyatā dhammā — Maggārammaṇā dhammā—Maggahetukā dhammā—Maggādhipatino dhammā—Attītārammaṇā dhammā—Anāgatārammaṇā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

221 Majjhimā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahāyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

222 Aniyatā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

223 Uppannā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahitā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

224 Anuppannā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi sattāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi pañcahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

225 Uppādino dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā asaṃgahītā.

226–231 Atītā dhammā — Anāgatā dhammā — Paccuppannā dhammā—Ajjhatthā dhammā—Bahiddhā dhammā—Ajjhatthabahiddhā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandehi dvadasahāyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

232 Bahiddhā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkataṃ khandhato ṭhapetva pañcahi khandhehi dvādāsahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

233, 234 Atītārammaṇā dhammā—Anāgatā rammanā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

235–238 Paccuppannārammaṇā dhammā—Ajjhattārammaṇā dhammā—Bahiddhārammaṇā dhammā—Ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahitā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

239 Sanidassana-sappaṭighā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekēna khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātuhi asaṃgahītā.

240 Anidassana-sappaṭighā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena navahāyatanehi navahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi navahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

241 Anidassana-appaṭighā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhatam khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Kaṭīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

242–244 Hetu dhammā—Hetu ceva sahetukā dhammā—Hetu ceva hetu-sampayuttā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātuhi asaṃgahītā.

245–248 Nahetudhammā—Ahetukā dhammā—Hetuvippayuttā dhammā — Nahetu-ahetukā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi ayatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

249–253 Sahetukā dhammā—Hetu-sampayuttā dhammā—Hetukā ceva nahetudhammā—Hetu-sampayuttā ceva na ca hetu-dhammā—Na-hetu-sahetukā dhammā . . . . pe . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

254, 255 Sappaccayā dhammā—Saṃkhatā dhammā .... pe ....

Pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

256 Appaccayā dhammā-asaṃkhatā dhammā .... pe ....

Na kehici khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Pañcahi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

257 Sanidassanā dhammā .... pe ....

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asamgahītā.

258 Anidassanā dhammā .... pe ....

Asaṃkhataṃ khandato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā asaṃgahītā.

259 Sappaṭighā dhammā .... pe ....

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

260 Appaṭighā dhammā .... pe ....

Asaṃkhataṃ khandato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

261 Rūpino dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asamgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

262 Arūpino dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahi āyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

263 Lokiyā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

264 Lokuttarā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

265, 266 Kenaci viññeyyā dhammā—Kenaci naviññeyyā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

267–269 Āsavā dhammā—Asavā ceva sāsavā dhammā—Āsavā c̣'eva āsava-sampayuttā dhammā . . . . pe. . . .

Ekena khandhena ekāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātuhi asaṃgahītā.

270, 271 No āsavā dhammā—Āsavā vippayuttā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi samgahītā.

Katīhi asamgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

272–274 Sāsavā dhammā—Sāsavā c'eva no ca āsavā dhammā — Āsava-vippayuttā sāsavā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātuhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asamgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

275, 276 Anāsavā dhammā—Āsava vippayuttā anāsava-dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandato ṭhapetvā catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātuhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātuhi asaṃgahītā.

277, 278 Āsava-sampayuttā dhammā—Āsava-sampayuttā c'eva no ca āsavā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhi āyatanehi dvīhī dhātūhi samgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

279–285 Saññojanā dhammā—Ganthā dhammā—Oghā dhammā—Yogā dhammā—Nīvaraṇā dhammā—Parāmāsā dhammā—Parāmāsā c'eva parāmaṭṭhā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃghītā.

286, 287 No parāmasā dhammā—Paramāsa-vippayuttā dhammā.

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi samgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

288–290 Parāmaṭṭhā dhammā—Parāmaṭṭhā c'eva no ca parāmāsā dhammā—Parāmāsa-vippayuttā paramaṭṭhā dhammā . . . . pe . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārashi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

291, 292 Parāmaṭṭhā dhammā—Parāmāsa-vippayuttā aparāmaṭṭhā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandato ṭhapetvā catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

293 Parāmāsa-sampayuttā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhi āyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṁgahītā.

294 Sārammaṇā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

295 Anārammaṇā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .
Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā ekena khandhena ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.
Katīhi asaṃgahītā?
Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.
296 Cittā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .
Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.
Katīhi asaṃgahītā?
Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.
297 No cittā dhamma . . . . pe . . . .
Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.
Katīhi asaṃgahītā?
Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātuhi asaṃgahītā.
298–300 Cetasikā dhammā—Citta-sampayuttā dhammā—Citta saṃsaṭṭhā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .
Tīhi khandehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.
Katīhi asaṃgahītā?
Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.
301 Acetasikā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .
Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā dvīhī khandhehi dvādasahi ayatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātuhi saṃgahītā.
Katīhi asaṃgahītā?
Tīhi khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.
302, 303 Citta-vippayuttā dhammā—Citta visaṃsaṭṭhā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .
Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā ekena khandhena ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.
Katīhi asamgahītā?
Catuhi khandhehi ekenayatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

304 Citta-samuṭṭhānā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi chahāyatanehi chahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena chahāyatanehi dvādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

305, 306 No citta-samuṭṭhānā dhammā—No citta-saha bhuno dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato thapetvā dvīhi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Tīhī khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

307, 308 Citta-sahabhuno dhammā—Cittānuparivattino dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

309, 310 Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno dhammā— Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhī khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhī khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

311–313 No citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā-dhammā—No citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno dhammā. No citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato thapetvā dvīhi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Tīhī khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

314 Ajjhattikā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi chahāyatanehi dvādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Tīhi khandhehi chahāyatanehi chahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

315 Bāhirā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā catuhi khandhehi chahāyatanehi chahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena chahāyatanehi dvādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

316 Upādā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

317 No-upādā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi tīhāyatanehi navahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi navahāyatanehi navahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

318 Upādinnā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā asaṃgahītā.

319 Anupādinnā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetva pañcahi khandhehi sattahāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi pañcahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahīta.

320–324 Upādānā dhammā—Kilesā dhammā—Kilesā c'eva saṃkilesikā dhammā — Kilesā c'eva saṃkiliṭṭhā dhamma—Kilesā c'eva kilesā-sampayuttā dhāmmā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

325–327 No kilesā dhammā—Asaṃkiliṭṭhā dhammā—Kilesa-vippayuttā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

328–330 Saṃkilesikā dhammā—Saṃkilesikā c'eva no ca kilesā dhamma—Kilesa-vippayuttā saṃkilesikā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

331, 332 Asaṃkilesikā dhammā—Kilesa-vippayuttā asaṃkilesikā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahī dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

333–336 Saṃkiliṭṭhā dhammā—Kilesa-sampayuttā dhamma—Saṃkiliṭṭhā c'eva no ca kilesā dhammā—Kilesa-sampayuttā c'eva no ca kilesā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asamgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

337–340 Dassanena pahātabbā dhammā—Bhāvānāya pahātabbā dhammā—Dassanena pahātabbahetukā dhamma—Bhavānāya pahātabbahetukā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

341–344 Na dassanena pahātabbā dhammā—Na bhāvanāya pahātabbā dhammā—Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā dhammā—Na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

345, 346 Savitakkā dhammā—Savicārā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi tīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

347, 348 Avitakkā dhammā—Avicārā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi ekāya dhātuyā asaṃgahītā.

349, 350 Sappītikā dhammā—Pītisahagatā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhī dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

351–353 Asappītikā dhammā—Napītisahagatā dhammā—Nasukhasahagatā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

354 Sukhasahagatā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi tīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahīta?

Dvīhi[1] khandhehi dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

355 Upekhāsāhagatā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tībi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi sattahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

356 Na-upekhāsahagatā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhatam khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi terasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

Pañcahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

357–359 Kāmāvacarā dhammā—Pariyāpannā dhammā—Sa-uttarā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asamgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

360–362 Na kāmāvacarā dhammā—Apariyapannā dhammā—Anuttarā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetva catuhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā.

363–367 Rūpāvacarā dhammā—Arūpāvacarā dhammā—Nīyānikā dhammā—Niyatā dhammā—Saraṇā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

---

[1] One MS. tīhi.

Catuhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Kātīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi· asaṃgahītā.

368–372 Na rūpāvacarā dhammā—Na arūpāvacarā dhammā—Aniyyānikā dhammā—Aniyatā dhammā—Asaraṇā dhamma . . . pe . . . .

Katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā?

Asaranā dhammā asaṃkhataṃ khandhato thapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃghahītā.

Saṃgahāsaṃgaha-pada-niddeso.

II.—Saṃgahītena Asaṃgahītaṃ.

1 Cakkāyatanena ye dhammā—Phoṭṭhabbāyatanena ye dhammā—Cakkhu-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Phoṭṭhabba-dhātuyā ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena saṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhatusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā?

Te dhammā catūhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

2 Cakkhu-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Sota-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Ghāna-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Jivhā-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Kāya-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Mano-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Mano-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena saṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā, te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi dvādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

3 Cakkhundriyena ye dhammā—Sotindriyena ye dhammā—Ghānindriyena ye dhammā—Jivhindriyena ye dhammā—Kāyindriyena ye dhammā—Itthindriyena ye dhammā—Purisindriyena ye dhammā khandhasamgahena saṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

4 Asaññabhavena ye dhammā—Ekavokārabhavena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena saṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catūhi khandhehi tīhāyatanehi navahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

5 Paridevena ye dhammā—Sanidassana-sappaṭighehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhāsaṃgahena saṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

6 Anidassana-sappaṭighehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena saṃgahītā āyatana - saṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asamgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asamgahītā.

7 Sanidassanehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena saṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhi āyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

Sappaṭighehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upādehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena saṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusamgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā?

Te dhammā catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asamgahītā.

Dasāyatanā sāttarasadhātuyo
Sattindriyā asañña-bhavo ekavokāra-bhavo
Paridevo sanidassana-sappaṭighaṃ
Anidassanaṃ punar eva sappaṭighāṃ upādā ti.

Saṃgahītena āsaṃgahīta-pada-niddeso.

III.—Asaṃgahītena Saṃgahītaṃ.

1 Vedanākkhandhena ye dhammā—Saññākkhandhena ye dhammā—Saṃkhārakkhandhena ye dhammā—Samudayasaccena ye dhammā—Maggasaccena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahitā āyātanasaṃgahena saṃgahitā dhātusaṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā?

Te dhammā asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā tīhi khandhehi ekāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

2 Nirodha-saccena ye dhammā khandha saṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

3 Jīvitindriyena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ēkaya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

4 Itthindriyena ye dhammā—Purisindriyena ye dhamma—Sukhindriyena ye dhammā—Dukkhindriyena ye dhammā—Somanassindriyena ye dhammā—Domanassindriyena ye dhammā—Upekhindriyena ye dhammā—Saddhindriyena ye dhammā—Viriyindriyena ye dhammā—Satindriyena ye dhammā—Samādhindriyena ye dhammā—Paññindriyena ye dhammā—Anaññātaṃ nassāmitindriyena ye dhammā—Aññindriyena ye dhammā—Aññatāvindriyena ye dhammā—Avijjāya ye dhammā—Avijjā-paccayā samkhārena ye dhammā—Saḷāyatana-paccayā phassena ye dhammā—Phassa-paccayā vedanāya ye dhammā—Vedanā-

paccayā taṇhāya ye dhammā—Tanhā-paccayā upādanena ye dhammā—Kammabhavena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetva tīhi khandhehi ekāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

5 Jatiyā ye dhāmmā—Jarāya ye dhammā—Maraṇena ye dhammā—Jhānena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā dvīhi khandhehi ekāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

6 Sokena ye dhammā—Dukkhena ye dhammā—Domanassena ye dhammā—Upāyāsena ye dhammā—Satipaṭṭhānena ye dhammā—Sammappadhānena ye dhammā—Appamaññāya ye dhammā—Pañcahi indriyehi ye dhammā—Pañcahi balehi ye dhammā—Sattahi bojjhaṃgehi ye dhammā—Ariyena aṭṭhaṃgikena maggena ye dhammā—Phassena ye dhammā—Vedanāya ye dhammā—Saññāya ye dhammā—Cetanāya ye dhammā—Adhimokkhena ye dhammā—Manasikārena ye dhammā—Hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu-c'eva-sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sahetu-c'eva-hetu-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena saṃgahita dhātusaṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato thapetvā tīhi khandhehi ekāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

7 Appaccayehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asaṃkhatehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena samgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

8 Āsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavā-ceva-sāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavā-ceva-āsava-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena samgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

9 Saññojanehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Ganthehi—Oghehi—Yogehi—Nīvaraṇehi—Parāmāsehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsā c'eva parāmaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahīta āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena saṃgahitā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

10 Cetasikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhūhi dhammehi ye dhammā — Citta-samsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattīhi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

11 Citta-sahabhūhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Cittānuparivattīhi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

12 Upādānehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva saṃkilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva saṃkiliṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva kilesa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā ?

Te dhammā asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Asaṃgahitena saṃgahīta-pada-niddeso.

IV.—Saṃgahītena Saṃgahītaṃ.

1 Samudaya-saccena ye dhammā—Magga-saccena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena saṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena saṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena saṃgahītā āyatana-saṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhamma katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā?

Te dhammā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

2 Itthindriyena ye dhammā—Purisindriyena ye dhammā — Sukhindriyena ye dhammā — Dukkhindriyena ye dhammā—Somanassindriyena ye dhammā—Domanassindriyena ye dhammā—Upekhindriyena ye dhammā—Saddhindriyena ye dhammā—Viriyindriyena ye dhammā—Satindriyena ye dhammā—Samādhindriyena ye dhammā—Paññindriyena ye dhammā—Anaññātaṃ ñassāmitindriyena ye dhammā—Aññindriyena ye dhammā—Aññatāvindriyena ye dhammā—Avijjāya ye dhammā—Avijjā-paccayā saṃkhārena ye dhammā—Saḷayatana-paccayā phassena ye dhammā—Vedanā-paccayā taṇhāya ye dhammā—Taṇhā-paccayā upādānena ye dhammā—Kamma - bhavena ye dhammā—Sokena ye dhammā—Paridevena ye dhammā—Dukkhena ye dhammā—Domanassena ye dhammā—Upāyāsena ye dhammā—Satipaṭṭhānena ye dhammā—Sammappadhānena ye dhammā—Appamaññāya ye dhammā—Pañcahi indriyehi ye dhammā—Pañcahi balehi ye dhammā—Sattahi bojjhaṃgehi ye dhammā—Ariyena atthaṃgikena maggena ye dhammā—Phassena ye dhammā—Cetanāya ye dhammā—Adhimokkhena ye dhammā—Manasikārena ye

dhammā—Hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu c'eva sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu c'eva hetusampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavehi—Saññojanehi—Ganthehi—Oghehi—Yogehi—Nīvaraṇehi—Parāmāsehi—Upādānehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva saṃkilesakehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva kilesasampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena saṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena saṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena . . . . pe . . . . saṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Te dhammā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Dve saccā paṇṇarasindriyāni ekādasa paṭiccasamuppādā uddhaṃ puna ekādasa gocchakapadam ettha tiṃsavidhan ti.

Saṃgahītena saṃgahītā-pada-niddeso.

V.—Asaṃgahītena Asaṃgahītaṃ.

1 Rūpakkhandhena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi kathīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā?

Te dhammā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

2 Vedanākhandhena ye dhammā—Saññākhandhena ye dhammā—Saṃkhārakkhandhena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhatusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

3 Viññāṇakkhandhena ye dhammā—Manāyatanena ye dhammā—Cakkhu-viññāṇa-dhātuya ye dhammā—Mano-viññāṇa-dhātuya ye dhammā—Manindriyena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

4 Cakkhāyatanena ye dhammā—Phoṭṭhabbhāyatanena ye dhammā—Cakkhu-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Phoṭṭhabba-dhātuyā ye dhamma — Khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhamma . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi divīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

5 Dhammāyatanena ye dhammā—Dhamma-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Itthindriyena ye dhammā—Purisindriyena ye dhammā—Jīvitindriyena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

6 Samudayasaccena ye dhammā — Maggasaccena ye dhammā—Nirodhasaccena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

7 Cakkundriyena ye dhammā—Kāyindriyena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

8 Manindriyena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

9 Sukhindriyena ye dhammā—Dukkhindriyena ye dhammā—Somanassindriyena ye dhammā—Domanassindriyena ye dhammā—Upekkhindriyena ye dhammā—Saddhindriyena ye dhammā—Viriyindriyena ye dhammā—Satindriyena ye dhammā—Samādhindriyena ye dhammā—Paññindriyena ye dhammā—Anaññātaṃ ñassāmitindriyena ye dhammā—Aññindriyena ye dhammā— Aññatāvindriyena ye dhammā—Avijjāya ye dhammā—Avijjā-paccayā saṃkhārena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatana-

saṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

10 Saṃkhāra-paccayā viññāṇena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

11 Viññāṇa-paccayā nāmarupena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā asaṃgahītā.

12 Saḷāyatana-paccayā phassena ye dhammā—Phassa-paccayā vedanāya ye dhammā—Vedanā-paccayā taṇhayā ye dhammā—Taṇhā-paccayā upādānena ye dhāmma—Kamma-bhavena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

13 Arūpa-bhavena ye dhammā—Nevasaññānāsaññā-bhavena ye dhammā—Catu-vokara-bhavena ye dhammā—Iddhi-pādena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

14 Asañña-bhavena ye dhammā—Ekavokāra-bhavena ye dhammā—Jātiyā ye dhammā—Jarāya ye dhammā—Maraṇena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃga-

hītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

15 Paridevena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

16 Sokena ye dhammā—Dukkhena ye dhammā—Domanassena ye dhammā—Upāyasena ye dhammā—Satipaṭṭhānena ye dhammā — Sammappadhānena ye dhammā—Jhānena ye dhammā—Appamaññāya ye dhammā—Pañcahi indriyehi ye dhammā—Pañcahi balehi ye dhammā—Sattahi bhojjhaṅgehi ye dhammā—Ariyena aṭṭhaṃgikena maggena ye dhammā—Phassena ye dhammā—Vedanāya ye dhammā—Saññāya ye dhammā—Cetanāya ye dhammā—Adhimokkhena ye dhammā—Manasikārena ye dhammā—Khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

17 Cittena ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

18 Kusalehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Akusalehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Vipākehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Vipākadhammadhammehi ye dhammā—Anupādinna-anupādaniyehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Saṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asamkiliṭ-

ṭha-asaṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Savitakka-savicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Avitakka-vicāramattehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Pīti-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sukha-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upekhā-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhamma—Dassanena pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bhāvanaya pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Dassanena pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bhāvanāya pahatabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Ācayagāmihi dhammehi ye dhammā—Apacayagāmihi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sekkhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asekkhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Mahaggatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Appamāṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parittārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Mahaggatārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Appamāṇārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hīnehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Panītehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Micchatta-niyatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sammatta-niyatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Maggārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Maggahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Maggādhipatīhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Atītārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anāgatārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Paccuppannārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Ajjhattārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bahiddhārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyataṇehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

19 Sanidassana-sappaṭighehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anidassana-sappaṭighehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

20 Hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu c'eva sahetukehi

dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu c'eva hetu-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgaheha asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

21 Sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu-saṃpayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sahetukā c'eva na ca hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu-saṃpayuttā ceva na ca hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Nahetu-sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

22 Appaccayehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asaṃkhatehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

23 Sanidassanehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sappaṭighehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā ayātanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

24 Rupīhi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatānasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

25 Arūpīhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Lokuttarehi dham-

mehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

26 Āsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavā c'eva sāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavā c'eva āsava-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

27 Anāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsava-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsava-sampayuttā c'eva no ca āsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Āsava-vippayuttā anāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātūsaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātuhi asaṃgahītā.

28 Saṃyojanehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Ganthehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Oghehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Yogehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Nīvaraṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsā c'eva parāmaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asamgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

29 Aparāmaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmasāsampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Parāmāsa-vippayuttehi aparāmaṭṭehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃga-

hitā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

30 Anārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Nocittehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-vippayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-visamsaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-samuṭṭhānehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-sahabhūhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Cittānuparivattīhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bāhirehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upādāhi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asamgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātuhi asaṃgahītā.

31 Cittehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusamgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

32 Cetasikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhūhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattīhi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātuhi asaṃgahītā.

33 Ajjhattikehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā asaṃgahītā.

Upādānehi dhammehi ye dhammā.

34 Kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva saṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva saṃkiliṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva kilesa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

35 Asaṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Asaṃkiliṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Kilesa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Saṃkiliṭṭhā c'eva no ca kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . .
Kilesa-sampayuttā c'eva no ca kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Kilesa-vippayuttā asaṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . .
Dassanena pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Bhāvanāya pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Dassanena pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . .
Bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . .
Savitakkehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Savicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Sappītikehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Pītisahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Sukha-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Upekhā-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Na kāmāvacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Rūpāvacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Arupāvacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Apariyāpannehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Niyyānikehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Niyatehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Anuttarehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . .
Saraṇehi dhammehi ye dhamma khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandhasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanasaṃgahena asaṃgahītā

dhātusaṃgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā?

Te dhammā ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.[1]

Rūpañ ca dhammāyatanaṃ dhammadhātu itthī[2] pumaṃ.
Jīvitaṃ namarūpaṃ dve bhavā jāti jarā [ca.][3]
Maccu rūpam anārammaṇaṃ[4] nocittena vippayuttaṃ.
Visaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhūhi[5] anuparivattī.
Bāhira upādā[6] dve vīsati esa nayo subuddho.

Asaṃgahītena asaṃgahīta-pada-niddeso.

---

[1] The following Uddāna recurs word for word (!) at the end of chapter xiii. Gun. divides the words here into eight, there into seven lines. The Uddāna which properly belongs here is given in the commentary on v. 1.

[2] Sb *omits.*

[3] *So* Sb Sd Gun. (*omitted in* chap. xiii. but vā *or* cā is inserted after the next word).

[4] Sb anārammaṇā (see v. 30).

[5] Sahabhu *in* chap. xiii. [6] Sb upadā (upādā *in* ch. xii.).

VI.—Sampayogo Vippayogo.

1 Rūpakkhandho katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhī dhātūhi sampayutto ti ?[1]

Natthi. Katīhi vippayutto ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayutto, ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayutto.

2 Vedanākkhandho—Saññākkhando—Saṃkhārakkhando tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayutto ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayutto katīhi vippayutto ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayutto, ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayutto.

3 Viññāṇakkhandho tīhi khandhehi sampayutto ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayutto katīhi vippayutto ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayutto, ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayutto.

4 Cakkhāyatanaṃ .... pe .... Phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ[2] .... pe .... [§ 1] sampayuttan ti ?

Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttam ? Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttaṃ.

5 Manāyatanaṃ[3] tīhi khandhehi sampayuttaṃ ekenāya-

---

[1] Sd Sb sampayuttehi; Gun. Sampayutto *and goes on* tinatthi katīhi, &c.

[2] Gun. Phottabbhā°; Sb Poṭṭhabbā° (*and so in* §6).

[3] Gun. adds .... pe ....

tanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttaṃ, katīhi vippayuttaṃ ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttaṃ.

6 Cakkhudhātu . . . . pe . . . . Phoṭṭhabbadhātu . . . . pe [§1] . . . . sampayuttā ti ?

Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā ? Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā ?

7 Cakkhuviññāṇadhātu . . . . pe . . . . Manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu . . . . pe . . . . tīhi khandhehi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātuhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

8 Samudayasaccaṃ [1] maggasaccaṃ tīhī khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttaṃ ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttaṃ, katīhi vippayuttaṃ ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttaṃ.

9 Nirodhasaccaṃ — Cakkhundriyaṃ — Kāyindriyaṃ — Itthindriyaṃ—Purisindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . sampayuttaṃ ? Natthi, katīhi vippayuttaṃ ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttaṃ ekena ayatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttaṃ.

10 Manindriyam tīhi khandhehi sampayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttam, katīhi vippayuttaṃ ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena dhātuya kehici vippayuttaṃ.

11 Sukhindriyaṃ—Dukkhindriyaṃ —Somanasindriyaṃ —Domanasindriyaṃ tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuya sampayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuya kehici sampayuttaṃ, katīhi vippayuttaṃ ?

---

[1] Sd Sb—saccena.

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttaṃ.

12 Upekhindriyaṃ tīhi khandehi ekenāyatanena chahi dhātūhi sampayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttaṃ, katīhi vippayuttaṃ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi ekādasahi dhatūhi vippayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttaṃ.

13 Saddhindriyaṃ — Viriyindriyaṃ — Satindriyaṃ — Samādhindriyaṃ — Paññindriyaṃ—Anaññātaññassāmitindriyaṃ — Aññindriyaṃ — Aññātāvindriyaṃ — Avijjā — Avijjapaccayā saṃkhārā tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

14 Saṃkhārapaccayā viññaṇam tīhi khandhehi sampayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttam, katīhi vippayuttaṃ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttaṃ.

15 Saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayutto ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayutto, katīhi vippayutto?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayutto ekenayatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayutto.

16 Phassapaccayā vedanā tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenayatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

17 Vedanāpaccayā taṇhā—Taṇhapaccayā upādānaṃ—Kammabhavo tīhi khandhehi ekanāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayutto ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sāmpayutto, katīhi vippayutto?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayutto ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayutto.

18 Rūpa-bhavo . . . . pe . . . . sampayutto ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayutto? Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi tīhi dhātūhi vippayutto.

19 Arūpabhavo—Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanabhavo—Catuvokārabhavo . . . . pe . . . . sampayutto ti? Natthi. Katīhī vippayutto?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayutto ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayutto.

20 'Asaññabhavo—Ekavokārabhavo—Paridevo . . . . pe . . . . sampayutto ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayutto.

Catuhi khandhehi ekanāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayutto ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayutto.

21 Soko — Dukkham — Domanassaṃ tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttaṃ ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttaṃ, katīhi vippayuttaṃ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttaṃ.

22 Upāyāso—Satipaṭṭhānaṃ—Sammappadhānaṃ tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttaṁ ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttaṃ, katīhi vippayuttaṃ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttaṃ.

23 Iddhipādo dvīhi khandhehi sampayutto ekena khandhena ekena āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayutto, katīhi vippayutto?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayutto ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayutto.

24 Jhānaṃ dvīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttaṃ ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttaṃ, kaṭīḥi vippayuttaṃ?

Dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttam.

25 Appamaññā—Paññindriyaṃ—Pañca balāni—Satta bhojjaṃgā—Ariyo aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo tīhi khandhehi ekena āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayutto ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayutto, katīhi vippayutto?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayutto ekena āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayutto.

26 Phasso—Cetanā—Manasikāro tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayutto ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayutto, katīhi vippayutto.

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayutto ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayutto.

27 Vedanā—Saññā tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayutto, ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayutto, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

28 Cittaṃ tīhi khandhehi sampayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttaṃ, katīhi vippayuttaṃ?

Ekena khandhena dasahi āyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttaṃ ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttam.

29 Adhimokkho tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena dvīhi dhātūhi sampayutto ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayutto, katīhi vippayutto?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi vippayutto ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayutto.

30 Kusalā dhammā—Akusalā dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayutta.

31 Sukhayā vedanāya sampayuttā dhammā—Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā dhammā ekena khandhena sampa-

yuttā ekena āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekena āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

32 Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā dhammā ekena khandhena sampayuttā ekena āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampāyuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

33 Vipākā dhammā . . . pe § 30 . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekena āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

34 Vipākadhāmmadhammā — Saṃkiliṭṭhasaṃkilesikā dhammā sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttāekenaāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

35 Nevavipākanavipākadhammadhammā . . . . pe . . . . sampayutta ti? Natthi.

Katīhi vippayuttā? Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.[1]

36 Anupādinna-anupādāniyā dhammā — Asaṃkiliṭṭha-asaṃkilesikā dhammā sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhī vippayuttā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

37 Savitakkasavicārā dhammā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayutta?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

38 Avitakkavicāramattā[2] dhammā—Pītisahagatā dham-

---

[1] Gun. *omits all except the first words of this section* (neva-vipaka-navipaka-dhamma-dhammā), *thus putting them also into* § 36. *But see the comment.*

[2] Gun. Avitakka-avicāra- (*but see* § 39, *and Commentary on both* §§).

mā ekena khandhena ekāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekena āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayutta.

39 Avitakka-avicārā dhammā sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā? Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi ekāya dhātuyā vippayuttā.

40 Sukhasahagatā dhammā ekena khandhena sampayuttā ekena āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi pannarasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

41 Upekhāsahagatā dhammā ekena khandhena sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekena āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

42 Dassanena pahātabbā dhammā—Bhāvanāya pahātabbā dhammā—Dassanena pahātabba-hetukā dhammā—Bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetukā dhammā — Ācayagāmino dhammā—Apacayagāmino dhammā—Sekkhā dhammā — Asekkhā dhammā—Mahaggatā dhammā . . . . pe [§ 30] . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

43 Appamānā dhammā—Panītā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Na kehici khandehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

44 Parittārammaṇā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

45 Mahaggatārammaṇā dhammā—Appamāṇārammaṇā dhammā — Hīnā dhammā — Micchattaniyatā dhammā — Sammattaniyatā dhammā — Maggārammaṇā dhammā —

Maggahetukā dhammā — Maggādhipatino dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

46 Anuppannā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

47 Atītārammaṇā dhammā — Anāgatārammaṇā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katihī vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

48 Paccuppannārammaṇā dhammā—Ajjhattārammaṇā dhammā—Bahiddhārammaṇā dhammā—Ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

49 Sanidassana-sappaṭighā dhammā — Anidassana-sappaṭighā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekayā dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

50 Hetudhammā—Hetu c'eva sahetukā dhammā—Hetu c'eva hetusampayuttā dhammā tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā?

51 Sahetukā dhammā—Hetusampayuttā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

52 Sahetukā c'eva na ca hetudhammā—Hetusampayuttā c'eva na ca hetudhammā—Na hetukā sahetukā dhammā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

53 Appaccayā dhammā—Asaṃkhatā dhammā—Sanidassanā dhammā—Sappaṭighā dhammā—Rūpino dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā.

Catuhi khandehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

54 Lokuttara dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā.

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

55 Āsavā dhammā—Āsavā c'eva sāsavā dhammā—Āsavā c'eva āsavasampayuttā dhammā tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekena āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

56 Anāsavā dhammā—Āsavavippayuttā anāsavā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā. Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

57 Āsavasampayuttā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

58 Āsavasampayuttā c'eva no ca āsavā dhammā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katihi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenayatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

59 Saṃyojanā dhammā . . . . pe[1] . . . . Ganthā dhammā—Oghā dhammā—Yogā dhammā—Nīvaraṇā dhammā—Parāmasā dhammā—Parāmāsā c'eva parāmaṭṭhā dhammā tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

[1] *So in* MSS.

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

60 Aparāmaṭṭhā dhammā—Pārāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

61 Parāmāsasampayuttā dhammā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

62 Sārammaṇā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

63 Anārammaṇā dhammā—Cittavippayuttā dhammā—Cittavisaṃsaṭṭhā dhammā—Upādā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

64 Cittā dhammā tīhi khandhehi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

65 Cetasikā dhammā—Cittasampayuttā dhammā—Cittasaṃsaṭṭhā dhammā—Cittasaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānā dhammā — Cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno dhammā — Cittasaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānānuparivattino dhammā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekena āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

66 Anupādinnā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

67 Upādānā dhammā . . . . pe . . . . kilesā dhammā—kilesā c'eva saṃkilesikā dhammā—Kilesā c'eva saṃkiliṭṭhā dhammā — Kilesā c'eva kilesasampayuttā dhammā tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā.

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

68 Asaṃkilesikā dhammā — Kilesavippayutta-asaṃkilesikā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

69 Saṃkiliṭṭhā dhammā — Kilesasampayuttā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

70 Saṃkiliṭṭhā c'eva no ca kilesā dhammā—kilesasampayuttā c'eva no ca kilesā dhammā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

71 Dassanena pahātabbā dhammā—Bhāvanāya pahātabbā dhammā—Dassanena pahātabba-hetukā dhammā—Bhavānaya pahātabba-hetukā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātuhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

72 Savitakkā dhamma—Savicārā-dhammā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katihi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

73 Avitakkā dhammā—Avicārā dhammā . . . . sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi ekāya dhātuyā vippayuttā.

74 Sappītikā dhammā — Pītisahagatā dhammā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

75 Upekhāsahagatā dhammā ekena khandhena sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā, katīhi vippayuttā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

76 Na kāmāvacarā dhammā—Apariyāpannā dhammā—Anuttarā dhammā . . . sampayuttā ti ? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

77 Rūpāvacarā dhammā—Arūpāvacarā dhammā—Niyyānikā dhammā—Niyatā dhammā—Saraṇā dhammā katihi khandhehi katihi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā ti ? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

Sampayoga-vippayoga-pada-niddeso.

VII.—Sampayuttena Vippayuttaṃ.

1 Vedanākkhandhena ye dhammā—Saññākkhandhena ye dhammā—Saṃkārakkhandhena ye dhammā—Viññānakkhandhena ye dhammā—Manāyatanena ye dhammā sampayuttā, tehi khandhehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi vippayuttā ?

Te dhammā catuhi khāndhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

2 Cakkhuviññānadhātuyā ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Manodhātuyā ye dhammā—Manoviññānadhātuyā ye dhammā sampayuttā, tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi ekāya dhātuyā vippāyuttā.

3 Manindriyena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

4 Upekhindriyena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhāmmā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

5 Saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇena ye dhammā—Saḷāyatanapaccayā phassena ye dhammā—Phassapaccayā vedanāya ye dhammā—Phassena ye dhammā—Vedanāya ye dhammā—Saññāya ye dhammā—Cetanāya ye dhammā—Cittena ye dhammā—Manasikārena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

6 Adhimokkhena ye dhammā sāmpayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi ekāya dhātuyā vippayuttā.

7 Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upekhā-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

8 Savitakka-savicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi ekāya dhātuyā vippayuttā.

9 Cittehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Cetasikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Cittasampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Cittasaṃsaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Cittasaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Cittasaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhāna-sahabhūhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Cittasaṃsaṭṭhasamuṭṭhānānuparivattīhi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

10 Savitakkehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Savicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi ekāya dhātuyā vippayuttā.

11 Upekhā-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippāyuttā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi vippayuttā ?

Te dhamma na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

Khandhā[1] caturo āyatanañ camekaṃ.
Dhātusu satta dve pi ca indriyāno.[2]
Tayo paṭiccattariva[3] phassa pañcamā.
Adhimuccanā manasi ti, kesu tīṇi.[4]
Suttantarā dve ca manena yuttā.[5]
Vitakkā vicāraṇā[6] ūpekkhā nāya cāti.[7]

Sampayuttena vippayutta-pada-niddeso.

---

[1] Sd khandhāhi [2] Sb Sd indriyato
[3] Sb Sd paticcatthariva [4] Gun. tīti [5] Sd *omits*
[6] Sb vitakkavicāraṇa; Sd vitakkavicārana (on the whole of this Uddāna compare the comment on vii. 1, which, while giving a similar, but differently worded, one refers also to this).
[7] Sb upekhanāya vā ti; Gun. cāti vāti

VIII.—Vippayuttena Sampayuttaṃ.

1 Rūpakkhandena ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā ti?
Natthi.

2 Vedanākkhandhena ye dhammā—Saññākkhandhena ye dhammā—Saṃkharakkhandena ye dhammā—Viññāṇakkhandhena ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Saraṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Araṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā ti?
Natthi.

Vippayuttena sampayutta-pada-niddeso.

IX.—SAMPAYUTTENA SAMPAYUTTAṂ.

1 Vedanākkhandhena ye dhammā—Saññākkhandhena ye dhammā—Saṃkhārakkhandhena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā?

Te dhammā tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

2 Viññāṇakkhandhena ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Manāyatanena ye dhammā — Cakkhu-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Mano-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Manoviññāṇa-dhātuyā ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

3 Samudaya-saccena ye dhammā—Magga-saccena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

4 Manindriyena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammeh ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayutta.

5 Sukhindriyena ye dhammā — Dukkkindriyena ye dhammā—Somanassindriyena ye dhammā—Domanassin-

driyena ye dhamma sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

6 Upekkhindriyena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena chahi dhātūhi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

7 Saddhindriyena ye dhammā—Virindriyena ye dhammā — Satindriyena ye dhammā — Samādhindriyena ye dhammā—Paññindriyena ye dhammā—Anaññātaññassāmitindriyena ye dhammā—Aññindriyena ye dhammā—Aññātāvindriyena ye dhammā—Avijjāya ye dhammā—Avijjā-paccayā saṃkhārena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

8 Saṃkhāra-paccayā viññānena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

9 Saḷāyatana-paccayā phassena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

10 Phassa-paccayā vedanāya ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

11 Vedanā-paccayā taṇhāya ye dhammā—Taṇhāppaccayā upādānena ye dhammā—Kamma-bhavena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

12 Sokena ye dhammā—Dukkhena ye dhammā—Domanassena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

13 Upāyāsena ye dhammā—Satipaṭṭhānena ye dhammā —Sammappadhānena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

14 Iddhipādena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvīhi khandhehi sampayuttā ekena khandhenā ekenāyatanena ekāya dkātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

15 Jhānena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Dvihi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

16 Appamaññā ye dhammā—Pañcindriyena ye dhamma —Paṃca balehi ye dhammā—Sattahi bojjhaṃgehi ye dhammā—Ariyena aṭṭhaṃgikena maggena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekayā dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

17 Phassena ye dhammā—Cetanāya ye dhammā—Manasikārena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

18 Vedanāya ye dhammā saññāya ye dhammā sam-

payuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

19 Cittena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

20 Adhimokkhena ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena dvīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

21 Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

22 Savitakka-savivārehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Avitakka-vicāra-mattehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Pīti-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

23 Sukha-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upekhā-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

24 Hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu c'eva sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu c'eva hetu-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanenā ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

25 Sahetukā c'eva na ca hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu-sampayuttā c'eva na ca hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Na hetu sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

26 Asavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asavā c'eva sāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavā c'eva āsava-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

27 Āsavā-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsava sampayuttā c'eva no ca āsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

28 Saṃyojanehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Ganthehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Oghehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Yogehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Nivaranehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Parāmāsehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Parāmāsā c'eva parāmaṭṭehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuya sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

29 Parāmāsa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

30 Cittehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

31 Cetasikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭha samuṭṭhānehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhūhi dhammehi ye dhammā — Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānāmparivattīhi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayuttā.

32 Upādānehi . . . . pe . . . . kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Kilesā c'eva saṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhamma — Kilesā c'eva saṃkiliṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Kilesā c'eva kilesa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatānena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayutta.

33 Saṃkiliṭṭhā c'eva no ca kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesa-sampayuttā c'eva no ca kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Savitakkehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Savicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sappītīkehi dhammehi ye dhammā —Pīti-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhamma sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

34 Sukha-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā upekhāsahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā.

Te dhammā ekena khandhena sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

Sampayutta-sampayuttena pada-niddeso.

X.—Vippayuttena Vippayuttaṃ.

1 Rūpakkhandhena ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

Te dhamma catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

2 Vedanakkhandena ye dhammā—Saññākkhandhena ye dhammā—Saṃkārakkhandhena ye dhammā—Viññāṇakkhandhena ye dhammā—Manāyatanena ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekayā dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

3 Cakkhāyatanena ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Phoṭṭhabbāyatanena [1] ye dhamma — Cakkhudhātuyā ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Phoṭṭhabbadhātuyā ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatānena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

4 Cakkhuviññāṇadhātuyā ye dhamma . . . . pe . . . . Manodhātuyā ye dhammā — Manoviññāṇadhātuyā ye dhammā—Samudayasaccena ye dhammā—Maggasaceena ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

5 Nirodhasaccena ye dhammā — Cakkhundriyena ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Kāyindriyena ye dhammā—

---

[1] Sb poṭṭhabbā- ; Gun. phoṭṭabbhā-

Itthindriyena ye dhammā — Purisindriyena ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

6 Manindriyena ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuya kehici vippayuttā.

7 Sukhindriyena ye dhammā — Dukkhindriyena ye dhammā—Somanassindriyena ye dhammā—Domanassindriyena ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

8 Upekhindriyena ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

9 Saddhindriyena ye dhammā — Viriyindriyena ye dhammā — Satindriyena ye dhammā — Samādhindriyena ye dhammā—Paññindriyena ye dhammā—Anaññataññassāmītindriyena ye dhammā—Aññindriyena ye dhammā—Aññatāvindriyena ye dhammā—Avijjāya ye dhammā—Avijjā-paccayā saṃkharena ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

10 Saṃkhāra-paccayā viññāṇena ye dhammā—Saḷāyatana-paccayā phassena ye dhammā—Phassa-paccayā vedanāya ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāyā dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

11 Vedanā-paccayā taṇhāya ye dhammā—Taṇhā-paccayā upādānena ye dhammā—Kammabhavena ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhamma vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

12 Rūpabhavena ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi tīhi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

13 Asaññabhavena ye dhammā—Ekavokārabhavena ye dhammā—Paridevena ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

14 Arūpabhavena ye dhammā — Nevasaññanāsaññābhavena ye dhammā—Catuvokārabhavena ye dhammā—Sokena ye dhammā—Dukkhena ye dhammā—Domanassena ye dhamma—Upāyāsena ye dhammā—Satipaṭṭhānena ye dhammā—Sammappadānena ye dhammā—Iddhipādena ye dhammā — Jhānena ye dhammā — Appamaññāya ye dhammā—Pañcahi indriyehi ye dhammā—Pañcahi balehi ye dhammā—Sattahi bojjhaṃgehi ye dhammā—Ariyena aṭṭhaṃgikena maggena ye dhammā vippāyuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanhehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

15 Phassena ye dhammā—Vedanāya ye dhammā—Saññaya ye dhammā—Cetanāya ye dhammā—Cittena ye dhammā — Manasikārena ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

16 Adhimokkhena ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

17 Kusalehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Akusalehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

18 Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

19 Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

20 Vipākehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā keheci vippayuttā.

21 Vipākadhammādhammehi ye dhammā—Saṃkiliṭṭhasaṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

22 Neva - vipāka - na - vipaka - dhamma - dhammehi ye dhammā—Anupādinnupādāniyehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi vippayutta.

23 Anupādinna-anupādaniyehi dhammehi ye dhammā —Asaṃkiliṭṭha-asaṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

24 Savitakka-savicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatānehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

25 Avitakka-vicaramattehi dhammehi ye dhammā— Pitisahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

26 Avitakka-avicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi ekāya dhātuyā vippayuttā.

27 Sukkasahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

28 Upekhāsahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

29 Dassanena pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā— Bhāvanāya pahatabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā— Dassanena pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā— Bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā— Acayagāmihi dhammehi ye dhammā—Apacayagāmihi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sekhehi dhammehi ye dhammā— Asekhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Mahaggatehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekanāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

30 Appamāṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parittehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

31 Parittārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

32 Mahaggatārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Appamāṇārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Hīnehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Paṇītehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Micchattaniyatehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Sammattaniyatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Maggārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Maggahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Maggādhipatīhi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

33 Anuppannehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

34 Atītārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anāgatārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhamma . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

35 Paccuppannārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Ajjhattārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bahiddhārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

36 Sanidassana-sappaṭighehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anidassana-sappaṭighehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippa-

yuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayutta ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

37 Hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Hetu-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu c'eva sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu c'eva hetu-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu-sampayuttā c'eva na ca hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā —Na hetu sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

38 Appaccayehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Asāṃkatehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Sanidassanehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sappaṭighehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Rūpīhi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

39 Lokuttarehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

40 Āsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsava-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavā c'eva sasavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavā c'eva āsava-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsava-sampayuttā c'eva no ca āsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

41 Anāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsava-vippayuttā anāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

42 Saṃyojanehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ganthehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Oghehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Yogehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Nīvaraṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Parāmāsa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsā c'eva parāmaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

43 Aparāmaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsavippayuttā aparāmaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

44 Sārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Cittehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Cetasikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Cittā-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhūhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-samsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattīhi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

45 Ārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-vippayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upādā-dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttāekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

46 Anupādiṇṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammā ye dhammehi vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

47 Upādānehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Saṃkiliṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Kilesa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Kilesa c'eva saṃkilesekehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva saṃkiliṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā —Kilesā c'eva kilesa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā —Kilesa-sampayuttā c'eva no ca kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

48 Asaṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesa-vippayutta-asaṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

49 Dassanena pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bhāvanāya pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Dassanena pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

50 Savitakkehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Savicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

51 Avitakkehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Avicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi ekāya dhātuyā vippayuttā.

52 Sappītikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Pītisahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

52 Sukhasahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

53 Upekhāsahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

54 Na kāmavacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Apariyāpannehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anuttarehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

55 Rūpāvacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Arūpāvacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Niyyānikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Niyatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Saraṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi vippayuttā.

Te dhammā ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

Vippayuttena vippayutta pada niddeso.

XI.—Saṃgahitena Sampayuttaṃ Vippayuttaṃ.

1 Samudaya-saccena ye dhammā, magga-saccena ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatana-saṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātu-saṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā?

Te dhammā tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātuhi sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenā yātanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

2 Itthindriyena ye dhammā, purisindriyena ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena saṃgahitā āyatana-saṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātu-saṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyātanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā.

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātuhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

3 Sukkhindriyena ye dhammā — Dukkhindriyena ye dhammā—Somanassindriyena ye dhammā—Domanassindriyena ye dhammā khandhā-saṃgahena saṃgahītā āyatana-saṃgahena saṃgahitā dhātu-saṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuya kehici vippayuttā.

4 Upekhindriyena ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena saṃgahītā ayatana-saṃgahena saṃgahītā dhatū-saṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena dvīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

Katīhi vippayuttā? Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuya kehici vippayuttā.

5 Saddhindriyena ye dhammā—Viriyindriyena ye dhammā — Satindriyena ye dhammā — Samādhindriyena ye dhammā—Paññindriyena ye dhammā—Anaññātaññassamītindriyena ye dhammā—Aññindriyena ye dhammā—Aññatāvindriyena ye dhammā—Avijjāya ye dhammā—Avijjā-paccayā saṃkhārena ye dhammā—Saḷāyatana-paccayā phassena ye dhammā—Vedanā-paccayā taṇhāya ye dhammā—Taṇhā-paccayā upādānena ye dhammā—Kammābhavena ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena saṃgahītā āyatana-saṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātu-saṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahi āyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici viyyayuttā.

Paridevena ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena saṃgahītā āyatana-saṃgahena saṃgahītā dhātu-saṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā ti? Natthi. Katīhi vippayuttā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

7 Sokena ye dhammā—Dukkhena ye dhammā—Domanassena ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena samgahītā āyatana-saṃgahena samgahītā dhātu-saṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

8 Upāyasena ye dhammā—Satipaṭṭhānena ye dhammā

— Sammappadhānena ye dhammā — Appamaññāya ye dhammā—Pañcahi indriyehi ye dhammā—Pañcahi balehi ye dhammā—Sattahi bhojjaṃgehi ye dhammā—Ariyena aṭṭhaṃgikena maggena ye dhammā—Phassena ye dhammā—Cetanāya ye dhammā—Adhimokkhena ye dhammā—Manasikārena ye dhammā—Hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā —Hetu c'eva sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu c'eva hetusampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavā c'eva sāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavā c'eva āsavasampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Saṃyojanehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Ganthehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Oghehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Yogehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Nīvaraṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upādāniyehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesihi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva saṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva saṃkiliṭṭehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Kilesā c'eva kilesasampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena saṃgahītā āyatana-saṃgahena saṃgahitā dhātu-saṃgahena saṃgahītā te dhammā katihi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā ?

Te dhammā tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātuhi sampayuttā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

Katīhi vippayuttā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

Saṃgahītena sampayutta-vippayutta-padaniddeso.

XII.—Sampayuttena Saṃgahītaṃ Asaṃgahītaṃ.

1 Vedanākkhandhena ye dhammā—Saññākkhandhena ye dhammā—Saṃkhārakkhandhena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā[1] katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Te dhammā tīhi khandhehi divīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

2 Viññāṇakkhandhena ye dhammā—Manāyatanena ye dhammā—Cakkhu-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Manodhātuyā ye dhammā—Mano-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ye dhamma sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahitā.

3 Samudaya-saccena ye dhammā—Magga-saccena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

4 Manindriyena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

---

[1] Gun *adds* . . . . pe . . . .

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

5 Sukhindriyena ye dhammā — Dukkhindriyena ye dhammā — Somanassindriyena ye dhammā—Domanassindriyena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

6 Upekhindriyena[1] ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi dvīhayatanehi sattahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi ekadasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

7 Saddhindriyena ye dhammā—Viriyindriyena ye dhammā — Satindriyena ye dhammā — Samādhindriyena ye dhammā—Pāññindriyena ye dhammā—Anaññātaṃ[2] ñassāmītindriyena ye dhammā—Aññindriyena ye dhammā—Aññatāvindriyena ye dhammā—Avijjāya ye dhammā—Avijjā-paccayā saṃkhārena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhayatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

8 Saṃkhāra-paccayā vinnāṇena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

---

[1] Gun Upekkho. [2] Gun anaññātaññassāmit.

9 Saḷāyatana-paccayā phassena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

10 Phassa-paccayā vedanāya ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Tīhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Dvīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

11 Vedanā-paccayā taṇhāya ye dhammā—Taṇhā-paccayā upādānena ye dhammā—Kamma-bhavena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

12 Sokena ye dhammā—Dukkhena ye dhammā—Domanassena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Tīhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Dvīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

13 Upāyāsena ye dhammā—Satipaṭṭhānena ye dhammā—Sammappadhānena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

14 Iddhipādena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

15 Jhānena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Tīhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

16 Appamaññāya ye dhammā — Pañcahi balehi ye dhammā—Sattahi bhojjhaṃgehi ye dhammā—Ariyena aṭṭhaṃgikena maggena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

17 Phassena ye dhammā—Cetanāya ye dhammā—Manasikāreṇa ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

18 Vedanāya ye dhammā—Saññāya ye dhammā—Sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Tīhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Dvīhi khandhehi dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

19 Cittena ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

20 Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Dukkhaya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Savitakkā-savicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Avitakka-vicara-mattehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Pīti-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sukha-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upekhā-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā asaṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

21 Hetūhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu c'eva sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā—Sahetukā c'eva na ca hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu-sampayuttā c'eva na ca hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Na hetu sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahīta.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

22 Āsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavā c'eva sāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavā c'eva āsava-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Kātīhi asaṃgahīta?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

23 Āsava-sampayuttā c'eva no ca āsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā saṃpayuttā te dhammā .... pe ....?

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

24 Saṃyojanehi dhammehi ye dhammā .... pe .... Ganthehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Oghehi dhammehi ye dhammā yogehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Nīvaraṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā .... pe .... Parāmāsehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsā ç'eva parāmaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā .... pe ....?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

25 Parāmāsa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhamma .... pe ....?

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekadasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahitā.

26 Cittehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā ... pe ....?

Tīhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā saṃgahītā.

Kathīhi asaṃgahitā?

Dvīhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātuhi asamgahītā.

27 Cetasikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Cittta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhūhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-sa-

mutthānānuparivattihi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

28 Upādānehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva saṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva saṃkiliṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva kilesa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

29 Saṃkilesā c'eva no ca kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā —Kilesa-sampayuttā c'eva no ca kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Savitakkehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Savicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sappītikehi dhammehi ye dhammā —Pīti-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sukha-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upekhā-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā sampayuttā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā ?

Te dhammā ekena khandhena ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā samgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

Sampayuttena saṃgahītāsaṃgahīta-pada-niddeso.

XIII.—Asaṃgahītena Sampayuttaṃ Vippayuttaṃ.

1 Rūpakkhandhena ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatana-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātū-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayutta? Te dhammā tīhi khandhehi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

2 Dhammāyatanena ye dhammā—Dhammā-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Itthindriyena ye dhammā—Purisindriyena ye dhammā—Jivitindrīyena ye dhammā—Viññāṇa-paccayā nāmarupena ye dhammā—Asañña-bhavena ye dhammā—Eka-vokāra-bhavena ye dhammā—Jātiyā ye dhammā—Jarāya ye dhammā—Maraneṇa ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena asāṃgahītā dhātu-samgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Tīhi khandhehi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

Katīhī vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

3 Arūpa-bhavena ye dhammā—Nevasaññānāsaññabhavena ye dhammā—Catu-vokāra-bhavena ye dhammā—Iddhipādena ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatana-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātu-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā ti?

Natthi.

Katīhi vippayuttā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

4 Kusalehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Akusalehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Vipākehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Vipāka-dhamma-dhammehi ye dhammā—Anupadinna-anupādaniyehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Saṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asaṃkiliṭṭha-asamkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Savitakka-savicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Avitakka-avicāramattehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Pīti-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sukha-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upekhā-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Dassanena pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bhāvanāya paha·tabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Dassanena pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bhavanāya pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Ācayagāmīhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Apacayagāmihi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sekkhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asekkhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Mahaggatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Appamāṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parittārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Mahaggatārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Appamāṇārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hīrehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Paṇītehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Micchatta·niyatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Samatta-niyatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Maggārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Maggahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Maggādhipatīhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Atītārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anāgatārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Paccuppannārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Ajjhattārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bahiddhārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Ajjhattā-bahiddhārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sahetukā c'eva na ca hetūhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu-sampayuttā c'eva na ca hetu-dhammehi ye dhammā—Na-

hetu-sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatana-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātu-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā ti?

Natthi.

Katīhi vippayuttā?

Catūhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātuhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhatuyā kehici vippayuttā.

5 Rūpīhi dhammehi ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā ayatana-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātu-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Tīhi khandhehi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

6 Arūpīhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Lokuttarehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsava-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsava-sampayuttā c'eva no ca āsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asava-vippayuttā anāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asaṃyojanehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Aganthaniyehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anoghaniyehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Ayoganiyehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anīvaraṇiyehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Aparāmaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsa-vippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatana-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātu-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā ti?

Natthi.

Katīhi vippayuttā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

7 Anārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—No cittehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta vippayuttehi dhammehi ye

dhammā—Cittā-saṃsaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Cittasamuṭṭhānehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-sahabhūhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Cittānuparivattīhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bāhirehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upādā-dhammehi ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatana-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātu-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā te dhammā-katīhi dhātuhi sampayuttā?

Te dhamma tīhi khandhehi sampayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici sampayuttā.

Katīhi vippayuttā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

8 Anupādāniyehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upādāna-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upādāna vippayutta-anupādānehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asaṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asaṃkiliṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Saṃkiliṭṭhā c'eva no ca kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesa-sampayuttā c'eva no ca kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesa-vippayutta asaṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Dassanena pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bhāvanāya pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Dassanena pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Savitakkehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Savicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sappītikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Pīti-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sukha-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upekha-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kamāvacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Rūpāvacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Arūpāvacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Apariyāpannehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Niyyānikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Niyatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anuttarehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Saraṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā khandha-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatana-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā dhātu-saṃgahena asaṃgahīta te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi sampayuttā ti?

Natthi.

Katīhi vippayuttā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātuhi vippayuttā ekenāyatanena ekāya dhātuyā kehici vippayuttā.

Tatruddānaṃ.[1]

Rupañ ca dhammāyatanaṃ dhammā-dhatu itthī pumaṃ [2]
Jīvitam nāmarūpaṃ dve bhavā jāti jarā [3]
Maccu [4] rūpaṃ anārammaṇaṃ no cittena vippayuttaṃ [5]
Visaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhu-anuparivattī
Bāhiraṃ upādā dve vīsatiyo esa nayo subuddho.[6]

Asaṃgahitena sampayutta-vippayutta-[7]pada-niddesso.

---

[1] The following Uddāna recurs word for word (!) at the end of Chapter V.

[2] Sb Sd Gun. puma

[3] *So* MSS. and Gun.; jarā ca *in* Ch. V.

[4] Sb Sd maccucā; Gun. maccuvā. (*All* have jarā ca maccu *in* Ch. V.)

[5] Sb Sd no cittaṃ cittena vippayuttaṃ; Gun. no cittaṁ (*sic*) cittena vippayutta (Ch. V. *omits* cittaṃ)

[6] Sb Sd sukhando (subuddho in Ch. V.)

[7] Gun. *omits*

XIV.—Vippayuttena Saṃgahītaṃ Asaṃgahītaṃ.

1 Rūpakkhandhena ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā?

Te dhammā catuhi khandhehi dvīhayatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhī saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

2 Vedanākkhandhena ye dhammā—Saññākkhandena ye dhammā—Saṃkhārakkhandhena ye dhammā—Viññāṇakkhandhena ye dhammā—Manāyatanena ye dhammā—Manindriyena ye dhamma vippayuttā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Te dhammā asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā ekena khandhena ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahitā.

3 Cakkhāyatanena ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Phoṭṭhabbhāyatanena ye dhammā—Cakkhu-dhātuyā ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Phoṭṭhabba-dhātuyā ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asamgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

4 Cakkhu-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Sota-viññāṇa-

dhātuyā ye dhammā—Ghāna-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ye dhammā — Jivhā-viññaṇa-dhātuyā ye dhammā — Kāya-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Mano-dhātuyā ye dhammā—Mano-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi ayatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi ekāya dhātuyā asaṃgahītā.

5 Dukkha-saccena ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātuhi asaṃgahītā.

6 Samudaya-saccena ye dhammā — Magga-saccena ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetva pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃghahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhica dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

7 Nirodha-saccena ye dhammā — Cakkhundriyena ye dhammā—Sotindriyena ye dhammā—Ghānindriyena ye dhammā—Jivhindriyena ye dhammā—Kāyindriyena ye dhammā—Itthindriyena ye dhammā—Purisindriyena ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi aṭṭahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

8 Manindriyena ye dhammā—Sukhindriyena ye dhammā —Dukkhindriyena ye dhammā—Somanassindriyena ye dhammā—Domanassindriyena ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetva pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyataṇhehi atthārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgāhītā ?

Ṇa kehici khandhehi na kehici ayatanehi pañcahi dhātuhi asaṃgahītā.

9 Saddhindriyena ye dhammā — Viriyindriyena ye dhammā—Satindriyena ye dhammā—Samādhindriyena ye dhammā—Paññindriyena ye dhammā—Anaññātaṃ ñasāmītindriyena ye dhammā—Aññindriyena ye dhammā—Aññatāvindriyena ye dhammā—Avijjāya ye dhammā—Avijjā-paccayā saṃkhārena ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭharasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

10 Saṃkhāra-paccayā viññāṇena ye dhammā—Saḷāyatana-paccayā phassena ye dhammā—Phassa-paccayā vedanāya ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandato ṭhapetvā ekena khandhena ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

11 Vedanā-paccayā taṇhaya ye dhammā—Tanhā-paccayā upādānena ye dhammā—Kamma-bhavena ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhatam khaṇḍhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

12 Uppatti-bhavena ye dhammā—Saññā-bhavena ye dhammā—Pañca-vokāra-bhavena ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātuhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

13 Kama-bhavena ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi terasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

14 Rūpa-bhavena ye dhammā — Asañña-bhavena ye dhammā—Eka-vokāra-bhavena ye dhammā—Paridevena ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Catuhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhī asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

15 Arūpa-bhavena ye dhammā — Nevasaññānāsaññā-bhavena ye dhammā—Catu-vokāra-bhavena ye dhammā—Sokena ye dhammā—Dukkhena ye dhammā—Domanassena ye dhammā—Upāyāsena ye dhammā—Satipaṭṭhānena ye dhammā—Sammappadhānena ye dhammā—Iddhipādena ye dhammā—Jhānena ye dhammā—Appamaññāya ye dhammā—Pañcahi indriyehi ye dhammā—Pañcahi balehi ye dhammā—Sattahi bojjhaṃgehi ye dhammā—Ariyena aṭṭhaṃgikena maggena ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvadasahi ayatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

16 Phassena ye dhammā—Vedanāya ye dhammā—Saññāya ye dhammā—Cetanāya ye dhammā—Cittena ye dhammā—Manasikārena ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .

Asaṃkataṃ khandato ṭhapetvā ekena khandhena ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahitā.

17 Adhimokkhena ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi ekāya dhātuyā asaṃgahītā.

18 Kusalehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Akusalehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhica dhātūhi asamgahītā.

19 Avyākatehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khāndhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

20 Adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Vipākehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi terasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi pañcahī dhātūhi asamgahītā.

21 Vipāka-dhamma-dhammehi ye dhammā—Samkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

22 Neva-vipāka-na-vipāka-dhamma-dhammehi ye dhammā—Anupādinnupādaniyehi dhammehī ye dhammā—Anupādinna-anupādāniyehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asaṃkiliṭṭha-asaṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahitā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

23 Upādinnupādaniyehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

24 Asaṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahita?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

25 Savitakka-savicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi ekāya dhātuyā asaṃgahītā.

26 Avitakkavicāramattehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Pīti-ahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā— Sukha-sahagatehi

dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

27 Avitakkavicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi tīhi dhatūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi asaṁgahītā.

28 Upekhā-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi terasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

29 Dassanena pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bhāvanāya pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Dassanena pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Ācayagāmihi dhammehi ye dhammā—Apacayagāmihi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sekhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asekhehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Mahaggatehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

30 Neva dassanena na[1] bhāvanāya pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Neva dassanena na[2] bhavanāya pahā-

---

[1] Gun. *omits* [2] Gun. dassanena bhāvanā pah°

tabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Nevā-ācayagāmi-na-apacayagāmīhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Neva sekhā nāsekhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parittehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

31 Appamāṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Paṇītehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahīta.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

32 Parittārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi dvādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

33 Mahaggatārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Appamāṇārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hīnehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Micchatta-niyatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sammatta-niyatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Maggārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Magga-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Maggādhipatīhi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

34 Majjhimehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Aniyatehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhatūhi saṁgahitā

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

35 Uppannehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anuppannehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Uppādīhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Atītehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anāgatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Paccuppannehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Ajjhattehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bahiddhā dhammehi ye dhammā—Sanidassana-sappaṭighehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anidassana-sappaṭighehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

36 Atītārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anāgatārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Ajjhattārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bahiddhārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkkataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahitā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

37 Paccuppannārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Ajjattabahiddhārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asāṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi dvādasahi dhātūhi saṃgahitā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi chahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

38 Hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu c'eva sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sahetukā c'eva na ca hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu c'eva hetu-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetu-

sampayuttā c'eva na ca hetuhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Na-hetu-sahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayutta te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhica dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

39 Ahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Hetuvippayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Nahetuahetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātuhi saṃgahītā.

Katihi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

40 Appaccayehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asaṁkhatehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Sanidassanehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sappaṭighehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Rūpīhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Lokuttarehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

41 Lokiyehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . .?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

42 Āsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsava-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavā c'eva sāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsavā c'eva āsava-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Āsava-sampayuttā c'eva no ca āsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . pe . . . .?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato thapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā?

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhica dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

43 Sāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsava-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sāsavā c'eva no ca āsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsava-vippayutta-sāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātuhi asaṃgahītā.

44 Anāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Āsava-vippayutta-anāsavehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asamgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

45 Saṃyojanehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Ganthehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Oghehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Yogehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Nīvaraṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Parāmāsehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsā c'eva parāmaṭṭehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

46 Parāmaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsa-vippayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmaṭṭhā c'eva no ca parāmāsehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsa-vippayutta-parāmaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi dvihi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

47 Aparāmaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Parāmāsa-vippayutta-aparāmaṭṭehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātuhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā.

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

48 Sārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Cittehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Cetasikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhūhi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattīhi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā ekena khandhena ekādasahi āyatanehi ekādasahi dhātuhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

49 Anārammaṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-vippayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Citta-saṃsaṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Upādā-dhammehi ye dhammā—Anupādinnehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayutta te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

50 Upādinnehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . pe . . . .

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi tīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahitā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi paṇṇarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

51 Upādānehi dhammehi ye dhammā . . . . pe . . . . Kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Saṃkiliṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā —Kilesā c'eva saṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Saṃkiliṭṭhā c'eva no ca kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesā c'eva kilesa-sampayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesa-sampayuttā c'eva no ca kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahitā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

52 Saṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Asaṃkiliṭṭhehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesa-vippayuttehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Saṃkilesikā c'eva no ca kilesehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Kilesa-vippayutta-asaṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvihi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

53 Asaṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā kilesa-vippayutta asaṃkilesikehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katihi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

54 Dassanena pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bhāvanāya pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Dassanena

pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

55 Na dassanena pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Na bhāvanāya pahātabbehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Na dassanena pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Na bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetukehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

56 Savitakkehi dhammehi ye dhammā — Savicārehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asamkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahīta ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi ekāya dhātuyā asaṃgahītā.

57 Sappītikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Pīti-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sukha-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhici dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

58 Upekhā-sahagatehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi āyatanehi terasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi pañcahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

59 Kāmāvacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Pariyāpannehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Sauttarehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayutta te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.[1]

Katīhi asaṃgahīta ?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

60 Na kamavacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Apariyāpannehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Anuttarehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Catuhi khandhehi dvīhāyatanehi aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā ?

Ekena khandena dasahāyatanehi dasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

61 Rupāvacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Arupāvacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Niyyānikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Niyatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Saraṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā . . . . pe . . . . ?

Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā pañcahi khandhehi dvādasahi ayātanehi aṭṭhārasahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Na kehici khandhehi na kehici āyatanehi na kāhica dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

62 Na rūpāvacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Na arūpāvacarehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Aniyyānikehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Aniyatehi dhammehi ye dhammā—Araṇehi dhammehi ye dhammā vippayuttā te dhammā katīhi khandhehi katīhi āyatanehi katīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā?

Te dhammā catuhi khandhehi dvihāyatanehi dvīhi dhātūhi saṃgahītā.

---

[1] Sb Sd Gun. asaṃgahītā

Katīhi asaṃgahītā?

Ekena khandhena dasahāyatanehi soḷasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītā.

Dhammāyatanaṁ [1] dhammadhātu [2] jīvitannāma [3] chalābhi
Jātiyo jarā maranaṃ dve jātike na labbhare
Paṭhamantare satta gocchake dasa aparanena cuddasa
Cha paṭhamake icc ete satta cattārīsā dhammā
Samucchedenupalabbhati mogha-pucchakena vā ti.[4]

Vippayuttena saṃgahita-asaṃgahīta-pada-nideso.

Dhātukathāppakaranaṃ samattaṃ Mahāvihāra-vasinaṃ vācanā-maggena.

Saṁgahamasaṃgahaṃ [5] sampayoga-vippayogaṃ paramhi ca
Gambhīraṃ nipunaṃ ṭhānaṃ tam pi Buddhena desitaṃ.
Saṃgahītena asaṃgahītaṃ asaṃgahītena ca saṃgahītaṃ
Saṃgahītena saṃgahītam asaṃgahītena c'asaṃgahītaṃ
Gambhīra-dhammaṃ catusaccagocaram
Catuppakāraṃ vibhajī Tathāgato.
Sampayuttena ca vippayuttaṃ vippayuttena sampayuttaṃ
Sampayuttena ca sampayuttaṃ vippayuttena ca vippayuttam
Rūpī arūpī bahu-dhamma-[6] saṃkulaṃ
Vibhajji dhammaṃ catudhā Tathāgato.

Siddhir astu.

---

[1] Sd °āyatana [2] Sb dhātuhi [3] Sd Gun. jīvita
[4] Sd Gun. cāti [5] Gun. Saṃgāhasaṃgahaṃ
[6] Sb Sd *omit* dhamma

Dhātu Kathā Pakaraṇa Aṭṭhakathā.

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMASĀMBUDDHASSA.

Aṭṭhārasahi bhedehi Vibhaṅgaṃ[1] mārabhañjano
Desayitvā Mahāvīro yan tasseva anantaraṃ
Adesayi Dhātukathaṃ dhātubhedappakāsano[2]
Tassatthaṃ dīpayissāmi taṃ suṇātha samāhitā.[3]

Saṃgaho asaṃgaho ti ādīnaṃ hi vasena idaṃ pakaranaṃ cuddasavidhena vibhattan ti vuttaṃ, taṃ sabbam pi uddesato niddesato dvidhā ṭhitaṃ. Tassa mātikā uddeso, sā pañcadhā ṭhitā[4]—Naya-mātikā abbhantara-mātikā nayamukha-mātikā lakkhaṇa-mātikā bāhira-mātikā ti. Tattha saṃgaho asaṃgaho . . . . pe . . . . vippayuttena saṃgahītaṃ asaṃgahītaṃ ti ayaṃ cuddasahi padehi nikkhittā nayamātikā nāma. Ayaṃ hi iminā saṃgahādikena nayena dhātukathāya dhammā vibhattā ti dassetuṃ ṭhapitattā nayamātikā ti vuccati. Ete sampadānaṃ mūlabhūtattā mūlamātikā ti pi vattuṃ vaṭṭati.

Pañcakkhandhā . . . . pe . . . . manasikāro ti ayaṃ pañcavīsādhikena padasatena nikkhittā abbhantaramātikā nāma. Ayaṃ hi sabbā pi dhammasaṃgaṇidhātukathāya mātikā ti evaṃ avatvā saṃgahādinā nayena vibhajitabbe khandhādidhamme sarūpato dassetva Dhātukathāya abbhantare yeva ṭhapitattā abbhantaramātikā ti vuccati. Khandādi-pādanaṃ Dhammasaṃ-

[1] Sd Vibhaṅga ; Gun. Vibhaṇgām
[2] Sd -ppakāsato [3] Sd *adds* ti [4] Sd sā pañcavidhā

gaṇimātikāya asaṃgahitattā pakiṇṇakamātikā ti pi vattuṃ vaṭṭati.

Tīhi saṃgaho tīhi asaṃgaho catuhi sampayogo catuhi vippayogo ti ayaṃ catuhi padehi nikkhittā nayamukhamatikā nāma. Ayaṃ hi sabbesu pi pañcakkhandhādisu c'eva kusalatthikādisu ca mātikā dhammesu tihi khandhāyatana-dhātupadeheva saṃgaho ca asaṃgaho ca yojetabbo. Tathā catuhi arūpakkhandhehi saṃpayogo ca vippayogo ca. Etam imesaṃ saṃgahāsaṃgahādinaṃ nayānaṃ mukhānīti dassetum ṭhapitattā nayamukhamātikā ti vuccati.

Sabhāgo visabhāgo ti ayaṃ dvīhi padehi nikkhittā lakkhaṇamātikā nama. Ayaṃ hi sabhāgalakkhaṇehi dhammehi saṃgahanayo visabhāgalakkhaṇehi dhammehi asaṃgahanayo. Tathā sampayogavippayoganayo yojetabbo ti sabhāgavisabhāgalakkhaṇavasena saṃgahādilakkhanaṃ dassetuṃ ṭhapitattā lakkhaṇamātikā ti vuccati.

Sabbā pi Dhammasaṃgaṇi-Dhātukathāya mātikā ti ayañ chasaṭṭhi[1] tikapadāni dve ca dukapadasatani[2] saṃkhipitvā nikhittā bāhiramātikā nāma. Ayaṃ hi pañcakkhandhā . . . . pe . . . . manasikāro ti evaṃ Dhātukathāya abbhantare avatvā sabbā pi Dhammasaṃganīni, evaṃ Dhatukathāya mātikato bahi ṭhapitattā bāhiramātikā ti vuccati. Evam Mātikāya pañcadhā ṭhitabhāvaṃ[3] viditvā idāni saṃgaho asamgaho ti ādisu Saṃgaho tāva jāti-sañjāti-kiriyā-gaṇana-vasena catubbidho. Tattha 'sabbe Khattiyā āgacchantu sabbe Brāhmanā sabbe Vessā sabbe Suddā āgacchantu yā c'āvuso Visākha sammā-vācā yo ca sammā-kammanto yo ca sammā-ājīvo ime dhammā sīlakkhandhe saṃgahītā' ti ayaṃ jāti-saṃgaho nāma. Ekajātikā āgacchantūti vuttaṭṭhāne viya hi idha sabbe pi jātiyā eka-saṃgahaṃ gatā.

'Sabbe Kosalakā āgacchantu sabbe Māgadhakā sabbe Bhārukacchakā āgacchantu yo c'āvuso Visākha sammā vāyāmo yā ca sammā-sati yo ca sammā-samādhi ime

[1] Sd sasaṭṭhi [2] Sd dve catuka °
[3] Sd mātikāya paṇha-thāpita-bhāvaṃ

dhammā samādhikkhandhe saṃgahītā' ti ayaṃ sañjāti-saṃgaho nāma. Ekaṭṭhāne jātā saṃvaddhā āgacchantūti vutthaṭṭhāne viya hi idha sabbe saṃjātaṭṭhānena sannivutthokāsena eka-saṃgahaṃ gatā.

'Sabbe hatthārohā āgacchantu sabbe assārohā sabbe rathikā āgacchantu yā c'āvuso Visākha sammā-diṭṭhi yo ca sammā-saṃkappo ime dhammā paññākkhandhe saṃgahitā' ti ayam kiriyā-saṃgaho nāma. Sabbe ca hi attano [1] kiriyā-karaṇena eka-saṃgahaṃ gatā.

'Cakkhāyātanaṃ kataman khandha-gaṇanaṃ gacchati? Cakkhāyatanaṃ rūpakkhandha-gaṇanaṃ gacchati. Hañci [2] chakkhāyatanaṃ rūpakkhandha-gaṇanam gacchati tena vata re vattabbe cakkāyatanaṃ rūpakkhandhena saṃgahītan ti ayaṃ gaṇana-saṃgaho nāma. Ayam idha adhippeto. Tappaṭipakkhena asaṃgaho veditabbo. Tesaṃ vikappanato [3] saṃgahītena asaṃgahīta-padādīni. Ekuppāda-ekanirodha-ekavattuka-ekarammaṇatā-vasena sampayogo, tappaṭipakkato vippayogo. Tesam vikappanato sampayuttena vippayuttādīni, tadubhaya-saṃsagga-vikappato [4] saṃgahītena sampayuttam vippayuttan ti ādini. P a ñ c a k k h a n d ā ti ādīni pana [5] Khandha-vibhangādisu [6] vuttanayeneva veditabbāni.

P h a s s ā d a y o panettha sanniṭṭhāna-vasena vutta [7]-sabba-cittuppāda-sādhāraṇato vuttāni.

Mātikā-vaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

I.

I. 1. Idāni pañcakkhandhādivasena nikkhittaṃ mātikaṃ saṃgaho asaṃgaho ti ādīhi naya-mātikā-padehi saddhiṃ yojetvā dassetuṃ r ū p a k k h a n d h o k a t ī h i k h a n d-

---

[1] Gun. sabbeheva te atthato
[2] Sd haṇhi (*but see* K.V.A. p. 9)
[3] Sd *thrice* vikappato [4] Sd tadupaya- [5] Sd *omits*
[6] Gun. vibhangādhi suwutta [7] Gun. vuttaṃ

h e h i [1] ādinā nayena niddesa-vāro āraddho. Tattha yasmā saṃgaho asaṃgaho ti ādikāya naya-mātikāya, tīhi saṃgaho tīhi asaṃgaho ti nayamukha-mātikā ṭhapitā tasmā rūpakkhandhādīnaṃ saṃgahaṃ dassetuṃ katīhi khandhehi katīhāyatanehi katīhi dhātūhīti tīni khandhāyatana-dhātu-padān' eva uddhaṭāni cattāri saccānīti ādisu ekam pi [2] na parāmaṭṭhaṃ.

Yasmā ca sabhāgo visabhāgo ti evam lakhana-mātikā ṭhapitā tasmā imassa pañhassa vissajjanena v ū p a k k h a n d h o e k e n a k h a n d h e n ā t i-ādi vuttam, sabhāgā hi [3] tassa ete khandhādayo ti.

Tattha e k e n a k h a n d h e n ā t i rūpakkhandheneva. Yaṃ hi kiñci rūpaṃ rūpakkhandha-sabhāgattā rūpakkhandheneva saṃgahaṃ gacchati rūpakkhandheneva gaṇitaṃ [4] rūpakkhandheneva paricchinnaṃ.

E k ā d a s a h i ā y a t a n e h ī t i manāyatana - vajjehi. Sabbo [5] pi rūpakkhandho dasāyatanāni dhammāyatanena ekādaso va hoti,[6] tasmā ekādasāyatanehi gaṇito paricchinno.

E k ā d a s a h i d h ā t ū h ī t i [7] satta-viññāna-dhātu-vajjāhi ekādasahi, etāsu hi apariyāpannaṃ rupaṃ nāma natthi.

Asaṃgaha-naya-niddese k ā t i h i a s a ṃ g a h ī t o ti saṃkhepeneva pucchā katā. Vissajjane panassā yasmā rūpakkhandhassa visabhāgā cattāro arūpakkhandhā ekaṃ manāyatanam satta viññāṇa-dhātuyo tasmā c a t u h i k h a n d h e h ī t i-ādi vuttaṃ. Iminā nayena sabba-padesu samgahasaṃgaho veditabbo.

Imasmin pana khandha-niddese rūpakkhandho katīhi khandhehīti ādimhi tāva ekamūlake saṃgahanaye sarūpeneva dassitā pañca pucchā pañca vissajjanāni, asaṃgahanaye saṃkhepeneva dassitā pañca pucchā pañca vissajjanāni. Iminā upāyena dukamūlakādisu pi pucchā

---

[1] Gun. Rupakkhandho ekena khandhenāti

[2] Gun. ekasmi

[3] Sd sabhāgāhīti

[4] Gun. ganitaṃ ; Sd gahitaṃ

[5] Gun. sabbehipi

[6] Gun. ekadasevahonti

[7] Gun. dhātūhi

vissajjanāni veditabbāni. Rūpakkhandha-mūlakā yeva c'ettha duka-tika-catukkā dassitā, pañcake pana rūpakkhando ca . . . . pe . . . . viññāṇakkhandho cātī evaṃ bhedato ca pañcakkhandhā katīhi khandhehīti evaṃ abhedato cāti dvidhā pucchā vissajjanāni katāni.

Evaṃ pāḷi-nayo veditabbo ti abbhantaramātikāya.

Khandha-pada-niddeso niṭṭhito.

I. 17. Āyatana-pada-niddesādisu āyatana-pada-niddese tāva cakkhāyatanaṃ ekena khandhenāti ekena rūpakkhandhena ekena cakkhāyatanena ca ekāya cakkhu-dhātuyā ca saṃgahītan ti veditabbaṃ.

I. 18. Sotāyatanādisu pi iminā vā nayena saṃgaho asaṃgaho veditabbo.

I. 28. Asaṃkhataṃ khandhato ṭhapetvā ti. Ettha pana yasmā asaṃkhataṃ dhammāyatanaṃ nāma nibbānaṃ, tañ ca[1] khandha-saṃgahaṃ[2] na gacchati, tasmā khandhato thapetvā ti vuttaṃ. Cātuhi khandhehīti rūpa-vedanā - saññā - saṃkhārakkhandhehi, nibbāna - vajjaṃ hi dhammāyatanaṃ etehi saṃgahītaṃ.

Viññāṇakkandhena ca ṭhapetvā dhammāyatana-dhamma-dhātuyo sesāyatana-dhātūhi ca taṃ na saṃgayhati. Tena vuttaṃ ekena khandhena ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhi asaṃgahītan ti. Yathā ca heṭṭhā rūpakkhandha-mūlakā evam idhāpi veditabbā cakkhāyātana-mulakā va nayā.

I. 40. Dukamattam eva[3] pana Pāḷiyaṃ dassetvā dvādasāyatanānīti abhedato ca pucchā - vissajjanaṃ katam.

I. 41. Dhātu-niddese pi eseva nayo.

I. 77. Sacca-niddese sabbe pi duka-tika-catukkā pāḷiyaṃ dassitā. Yasmā ca duka-tikesu samudaya-sacca-sadisam eva magga-sacce pi vissajjanaṃ tasmā taṃ samudayānantaraṃ vuttaṃ.

I. 90. Indriya-niddese jīvitindriyaṃ dvīhi khandhehīti rūpajīvitindriyaṃ rupakkhandhena arūpajīvitin-

---

[1] Gun. napamcak *for* tañ ca [2] Sd saṃkhataṃ
[3] Gun. Mukhamattam

driyaṃ saṃkhārakkhandhena saṃgahītam. Sesaṃ vuttanayānusāreneva veditabbam. Pāli-vavatthānaṃ panettha āyatana-dhātu-niddesa sadisam eva.

I. 134. Paṭicca-samuppāda-niddese avijjā katīhi khandhehīti pucchaṃ anārabhitvā avijjā-paccayā saṃkhārā ekena khandhenāti evaṃ vissajjanam eva dassitaṃ. Tattha saṃkhāra-paccayā viññānaṇ ti paṭisandhiyaṃ pavatti ca sabbam pi vipāka viññānaṃ, tenevāha sāttahi dhātūhi saṃgahītan ti.

I. 137. Nāma-rūpam pi paṭisandhi-pavatti-vaseneva veditabbaṃ, tenevettha saddāyatanam pi saṃgahetvā ekādasāyātanehi saṃgaho dassito.

I. 139. Phassādisu khandha-bhedo veditabbo. Aññen' eva hi ekena khandhena phasso samgahīto aññena vedanā, taṇhūpādāna-kammabhavā pana saṃkhārakkhandheneva saṃgahitā. Bhava-padam c'ettha kamma-bhavādīnaṃ vasena ekādasadhā vibhattaṃ.

I. 143. Tattha kamma-bhavo phassādīhi sadisa-vissajjanattā tehi saddhiṃ ekato dassito. Uppattibhava-kāmabhava-saññābhava-pañcavokārabhavā aññamaññaṃ sadisavissajjanattā ekato dassitā. Yasmā c'ete upādiṇṇakadhammā va tasmā ekādasahi āyatanehi sattarasahi dhātūhīti vuttaṃ [I. 147] saddāyatanaṃ hi anupādinnaṃ, taṃ ettha na gahitaṃ.

I. 148. Rūpa-bhava-niddese pañcahi āyatanehīti cakkhu-sota-mano-rūpa-dhammāyatanehi, aṭṭhahi dhātūhīti cakkhu-sota-cakkhuviññāṇa-sotaviññāṇa-rūpa-dhamma-manodhātumanoviññāṇadhātūhi.

I. 149. Arūpabhavādayo pi tayo sadisa-vissajjanattā va ekato dassitā.

I. 152, 3. Tathā asaññabhava-ekavokārabhavā. Tattha dvīhi āyatanehīti rūpāyatana dhammāyatanehi, dhātusupi eseva nayo. Ekatalavāsikānaṃ hi sesa-brahmānaṃ cakkhu-sabhāvato tassārammaṇattā tattha rūpāyatanaṃ uddhaṭaṃ.

I. 154. Jāti dvīhi khandhehīti rūpa-jātirūpakkhandhena arūpa-jāti-saṃkhārakkhandhena. Jarāmaraṇesu pi eseva nayo.

I. 157. Sokādisu pi ekena khandhenāti soka-dukkha-domanassāni vedanākkhandhena, paridevo [1] rūpak-khandhena, upāyāsādayo saṃkhārakkhandhenāti evaṃ khandha-vīseso veditabbo.

I. 164. Iddhipādo dvīhīti saṃkhāra-viññāṇak-khandhehi, manāyatana-dhammāyatanehi, dhamma-dhātu mano-viññāṇadhātūhi ca.

I. 165. Jhānaṃ dvīhīti vedanākkhandha-saṃkhā-rakkhandhehi.

I. 166. Appamaññādayo sadisa-vissajjanattā ekato nid-diṭṭhā.

I. 177. Cittam pana cetanānantaraṃ nikkhittam pi, asadisa-vissajjanattā pacchā gahitam. Tattha appamaññā-dīsu ekena khandhenāti vedanākkhandhena saññā [2] saññākkhandhena cittam viññāṇakkhandhena sesā saṃ-khārakkhandhena saṃgahitāti evaṃ khandha-visese vedi-tabbo.

I. 178. Evaṃ abbhantara-mātikāya saṃgahaṃ dassetvā idāni bāhira-mātikāya saṃgaham dassetuṃ kusalā dha-mmāti-ādi āraddhaṃ. Tattha vedanattike tīhi dhātū-hīti [I. 181] kāyaviññāṇa-manoviññāṇa-dhamma-dhātūhi, sattahīti [I. 182] cakkhu-sota-ghāṇa-jivhā-viññāṇa-dhātūhi c'eva manodhātu-dhammadhāṭu-manoviññāṇadhā-tūhi ca. [I. 183] Vipākattike aṭṭhahi dhātūhīti kayaviññāṇa-dhātuyā saddhiṃ tāhi yeva.

I. 184. Vipākadhamma-dhammā pana saṃkiliṭṭha-saṃ-kilesikehi saddhim sadisa-vissajjanattā ekato gahitā. Yathā c'ete evaṃ sabba-dukā-tika-padesu yaṃ yaṃ padaṃ yena yena padena saddhiṃ sadisa-vissajjanaṃ hoti taṃ taṃ uppaṭipāṭiyā pi tena tena saddhiṃ gahetvā vissajjanaṃ.

Tattha vuttānusāreneva saṃgahāsaṃgaha [3]-nayo veditab-bo ti.

Sangahāsamgaha [4]-padaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

---

[1] Gun. paridevā [2] Gun. *omits*

[3] Sd saṃgahasaṃgaha ; Gun. saṃgahā saṃgahā

[4] Sd *as last* ; Gun. saṃgaha saṃgahā

II.

II. 1. Idāni saṃgahītena asaṃgahīta-padaṃ bhājetuṃ c a k k h ā y a t a ṇ e n ā t i-adi āraddhaṃ. Tatridaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ. Imasmiṃ hi [1] vāre yaṃ khandha-padena saṃgahītaṃ hutvā āyatana-dhātu-padehi asaṃgahītaṃ, khandhāyatana padehi vā saṃgahītaṃ hutvā dhātu-padena asaṃgahītaṃ, tassa khandhādīhi asaṃgahaṃ pucchitvā vissajanaṃ kataṃ. Tam [2] pana rūpakkhandhādisu na yujjati, rūpakkhandhena hi rūpakkhandho va saṃgahīto, so ca aḍḍhe ekādasahi āyatana-dhātūhi asaṃgahīto nama natthi.

Vedanākkhandhena ca vedanakkhandho va saṃgahīto, so pi dhammāyatana-dhammadhātūhi [3] asaṃgahīto nāma natthi. Evaṃ asaṃgahītatāya abhāvato etāni aññāni ca evarūpāni manāyatana-dhammāyatanādīni padāni imasmiṇ vāre na gahitāni. Yāni pana padāni rūpekadesaṃ [4] arūpena asammissaṃ viññaṇekadesañ ca aññena asammissaṃ dīpenti tāni idha gahitāni. Pariyosāne ca

Dasāyatanā sattarasa dhātuyo
Sattindriyā asañña-bhavo ekavokāra-bhavo,
Paridevo sanidassana-sappaṭighaṃ
Anidassanaṃ punar [5] eva sappaṭighaṃ upādā

ti evaṃ uddāna-gāthāya dassitā, neva tasmā tesaṃ vasena sasaṃgahā saṃgaho [6] veditabbo.

Pañhā-vasena hi imasmiṇ vāre āyatana-dhātu-vaseneva sadisa-vissajjane [7] vīsati dhamme samodhānetvā eko va pañho kato, satta viññāṇa-dhātuyo samodhānetvā eko, sattindriyāni samodhānetvā eko, dve bhave samodhānetvā eko, paridevena ca sanidassana-sappaṭighehi ca eko, anidassana-sappaṭighehi ca eko, sanidassanehi eko, sappaṭighehi ca upādā-dhammehi ca eko ti aṭṭha pañhā katā.[8] Tesu

---

[1] Gun. *omits* hi (but has it at III. 1) [2] Sd *omits*
[3] Sd dhammāyatana-dhātuhi [4] Sd° ekadesa
[5] Sd punad [6] Sd vasen' eva saṃgahasaṃgaho
[7] Gun. visajjano
[8] Gun. kathā ; Sd aṭṭhakathā-pañhākathāsu khandh°

khandhādi-vibhāgo evam veditabbo, seyyathīdam paṭhama-pañhe tāva catuhi khandhehīti arūpakkhandhehi, dvihāyatanehīti cakkhāyatanādisu ekekena[1] saddhiṃ manāyatanena, aṭṭhahi dhātūhīti cakkhudhātu-ādisu ekekāya saddhiṃ sattahi viññāṇa-dhātūhi. Tatrāyaṃ nayo.

Cakkhāyatanena hi khandha-saṃgahena rūpakkhandho saṃgahīto ti.

Tasmiṇ saṃgahīte rūpakkhande āyatana-saṃgahena cakkhāyatanam evekaṃ saṃgahītāṃ sesāni dasa asaṃgahitāni, dhātu-saṃgahena pi[2] cakkhu-dhātu yevekā saṃgahītā sesā dasa asaṃgahitā. Iti yāni tena asaṃgahītāni dasāyatanāni tāni cakkhāyatana-manāyatanehi dvīhi asaṃgahitāni, yā pi tena asaṃgahitā dasa dhātuyo tā va[3] cakkhudhātuyā c'eva sattahi ca viññāṇa-dhātūhi asaṃgahītāni.[4] Rūpāyatanādisu pi eseva nayo.

II. 2. Dutiya-pañhe yasmā yāya kāyaci viññāṇa-dhātuyā saṃgahīto viññāṇakkhandho manāyatanena asaṃgahito nāma natthi tasmā āyatana-saṃgahena saṃgahītā ti vuttaṃ.

Ettha pana catuhi khandhehīti rūpādi-catuhi, ekādasahi āyatanehīti manāyatana-vajjehi dvādasahi dhātuhīti yathānurūpā cha viññāṇa-dhātuyā apanetvā sesāhi dvādasahi cakkhu-viññāṇa-dhātūhi.[5] Cakkhu-viññāṇa-dhātu yeva saṃgahitā tena itarā asaṃgahita. Sota-viññāṇa dhātu-ādisu pi eseva nayo.

II. 3. Tatiya-pañhe[6] cakkhundriyādinaṃ vissajjanaṃ cakkhāyatanādi-sadisam eva. Itthindriya - purisindriyesu pana dhammāyatanena saddhiṃ dve āyatanāni, dhammadhātuyā ca saddhiṃ aṭṭha dhātuyo veditabbā.

II. 4. Catuttha-pañhe tīhāyatanehīti[7] rūpāyatana-dhammāyatana-manāyatanehi. Tesu hi[8] bhavesu rūpāyatana-dhammāyatana-vasena dve eva āyatānāni tehi

---

[1] Gun. ekena   [2] Sd *adds* tena

[3] Gun. tāva ; Sd tā   [4] Sd asaṃgahitānīti

[5] Gun. sesā dvādasa cakkhu-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ti

[6] Gun. Tatiye   [7] Gun. *omits* ti   [8] Gun. *omits*

asaṃgahitāni sesāni nava rūpāyatanāni teheva ca dvīhi manāyatanena tena cāti dvīhi [1] asaṃgahitā nāma honti.

Navahi dhātuhīti rūpadhātu - dhāmmadhātuhi saddhiṃ sattahi viññāṇadhātūhi.

II. 5. Pañcama-pañhe dvīhāyatanehīti paṭhama-padaṃ sandhāya saddāyatana dhammāyatana manāyatanehi dutiya - padaṃ sandhāya rūpāyatana - manāyatanehi. Dhātuyo pi tesam yeva ekekena saddhiṃ viññāṇadhātuyo veditabbā.

II. 6. Chaṭṭha-pañhe [2] dasāyatanehīti rūpāyatana-dhammāyatana-vajjehi.

Soḷasahi dhātūhīti rūpadhātu-dhammadhātu-vajjeheva. Kathaṃ? Anidassana-sappaṭighā hi dhammā nāma nava olārikāyatanāni. Tehi khandha-saṃgahena [3] saṃgahīto rūpakkhandho, [4] āyatana-saṃgahena tāñeva navāyatanāni saṃgahītāni, rūpāyatana-dhammāyatanāni asaṃgahītāni, dhātu-saṃgahena pi tā c'eva [5] nava dhātuyo samgahītā, rūpadhātu - dhammadhātuyo asaṃgahītā. Iti yāni tehi asaṃgahītāni dve āyatanāni rūpāyatana-vajjehi navahi olārikāyatanehi manāyatanena cāti dasahi asaṃgahitāni, yā pi tehi asaṃgahitā dve dhātuyo tā rūpa-dhātu-vajjāhi navahi olārika-dhātuhi sattahi ca [6] viññāṇa-dhātūhīti soḷasahi asaṃgahitā ti veditabbā.

II. 7. Sattama-pañhe dvīhāyatanehīti rūpāyatana-manāyatanehi, aṭṭhahi dhātuhīti rūpadhātuyā saddhiṃ sattahi viññāṇadhātūhi.

II. 8. Aṭṭhama-pañhe ekādasahi āyatanehīti sappaṭigha-dhamme sandhāya dhammāyatana-vajjehi upādā-dhamme sandhāya phoṭṭhabbāyatana-vajjehi. Dhātusu pi eseva nayo. Attha-yojanā panettha heṭṭhā vuttanayeneva veditabbā ti.[7]

Sangahītena asaṃgahīta-padaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

---

[1] Sd tīhi [2] Gun. Chatthama [3] Sd *omits* saṃgahena
[4] Gun. saṃgahite rūpakkhandhe [5] Sd tā eva
[6] Gun. *omits* [7] Sd *omits* ti

III.

III. 1. Idāni asaṃgahītena saṃgahīta-padaṃ bhājetuṃ vedanākkhandhenāti-ādi āraddhaṃ. Tatridaṃ lakkhaṇaṁ. Imasmiṃ hi vāre yaṃ khandha-padena asaṃgahītaṃ hutvā āyatana-dhātu-padehi saṃgahītaṃ tassa khandhādīhi saṃgahaṃ pucchitvā vissajjanaṃ kataṃ. Taṃ pana rūpakkhandha-viññāṇakkhandha-cakkhāyatanādisu na yujjati, rūpakkhandhena hi cattāro khandhā khandha-saṃgahena asaṃgahitā. Tesu tena [1] eka dhammo pi āyatana-dhātu-saṃgahena saṃgahīto nāma natthi. Nanu ca vedanādayo dhammāyatanena saṃgahītā ti? Samgahitā, na pana rūpakkhandho va [2] dhammāyatanaṃ, rūpakkhandhato hi sukhuma-rūpa-mattaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ bhajati. Tasmā ye dhammāyatanena saṃgahītā na te rūpakkhandhena saṃgahītā nāma. Viññāṇakkhandhena pi itare cattāro khandhā asaṃgahītā. Tesu tena eko pi āyatana-dhātu-saṃgahena saṃgahīto nāma natthi. Evam saṃgahītatāya abhāvato etāni aññāni ca evarupāni cakkhāyatanādīni padāni imasmiṇ vārena gahitāni. Yāni pana padāni viññāṇeṇā vā oḷārika-rūpena vā asammissaṃ dhammāyatanekadesaṃ dīpenti. Tāni idha gahitāni. Tesaṃ idam uddānaṃ.[3]

Tayo khandhā tathā saccā indriyā pana soḷasa
Padāni paccayākāre cuddasūparicuddasa
Sama tiṃsa padā honti gocchakesu dasasvatha [4]
Duve cūlantara-dukā aṭṭha honti mahantarā ti.

Etesu pana padesu sadisa-vissājjanāni padāni ekato katvā sabbe pi dvādasa pañhā vuttā. Tesu evaṃ khandhavibhāgo veditabbo. Āyatana-dhātusa pana bhedo natthi. Paṭhama-pañhe tāva tīhi khandhehīti rūpa-saññāsaṃkharakkhandhehi. Āyatanā-dhātuyo pana dhammāyatana dhamma-dhātu vasena veditabbā. Tatrāyaṃ nayo vedanakkhandhe. Na hi nibbānaṃ ca sukhuma-rūpa-sañ-

[1] Gun. etena [2] Gun. ca [3] Gun. idha muddānaṃ
[4] Gun. dasasswatha; Sd dasasvadha

ña saṃkhārā ca khandha-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā hutvā āyatana-dhātu-saṃgahena saṃgahītā. Tesu nibbānam khandha-saṃgahaṃ na gacchati, sesā rūpa-saññā-samkhārakkhandhehi saṃgahaṃ gacchanti. Āyatana-dhātu-saṃgahaṃ pana nibbānam pi gacchateva. Tena vuttaṃ[1] a s a ṃ k h a t a ṃ k h a n d h a t o ṭ h a p e t v ā t ī h i k h a n d h e h i e k e n ā y a t a n e n a e k ā y a d h ā t u y ā s a ṃ g ā h ī t ā ti.

Saññākkhandha-pakkhe panettha saññaṃ apanetvā vedanāya saddhiṃ tayo khandhā saṃkhārādisu saṃkhārakkhandaṃ apanetvā rūpavedanāsaññā-vasena tayo khandhā veditabbā. Dutīye c a t u h i k h a n d h e h ī t i viññāna-vajjehi, tehi nirodhena khandhāsaṃgahena asaṃgahītā hutvā āyataṇa-dhātu saṃgahehi saṃgahītā. Tatiye d v ī h ī t i vedanā-saññā-khandhehi, rūpārūpa-jīvitindriyena hi vedanā-saññā-viññāṇakkhandhā ca khandha-saṃgahena asaṃgahitā. Tesu pana vedanā saññā ca āyatana-dhātu-saṃgahena saṃgahītā. Tena vuttaṃ v e d a n ā s a ñ ñ ā k k h a n d h e h ī t i . Iminā upāyena sabbatthha khandha-bhedo veditabbo. Ito paramhi khandhānaṃ nāma mattam eva vakkhāma.

III. 4. Catutthe t ī h i k h a n d h e h ī t i itthindriya-purisindriyesu vedanā-saññā-saṃkhārehi, vedanā-pañcake rūpa-saññā-saṃkhārehi, saddhindriyādīsu phassa-pariyosanesu rūpa-vedanā-saññā-khandhehi. Vedanāya vedanakkhandha-sadiso va, taṇhūpādāna-kammabhavesu saṃkhārakkhandha-sadiso va vinicchayo.

III. 5. Pañcame jāti-jarā-maraṇesu jīvitindriya-sadiso va. Jhānena pana nibbānaṃ sukhuma-rūpam saññā ca khandha-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā hutvā āyatana-dhātu-saṃgahena saṃgahitā. Tasmā taṃ sandhāya rūpakkhandha-saññākkhandhānam vasena dve khandhā veditabbā.

III. 6. Chaṭṭhe sokādittaye vedanāya sadiso, upāyasādīsu saṃkhāra-sadiso, puna vedanāya vedanākkhandha-sadiso, saññāya saññākkhandha-sadiso, cetanādīsu saṃkhārakkha-

[1] At III. 4, 5, 6 and 8, 9, 10

ndha-sadiso vinicchayo. Iminā upāyena sattama-pañhādīsu pi saṃgaho veditabbo ti.

Asamgahītena saṃgahīta-padam niṭṭhitaṃ.

IV.

IV. 1. Idāni saṃgahītena saṃgahīta-padaṃ bhājetuṃ samudaya-saccenāti-ādi araddham. Tattha yaṃ khandhādīhi saṃgahītena khandhādi-vasena saṃgahītaṃ puna tasseva khandhādīhi saṃgahītaṃ pucchitvā vissajjanaṃ katam.

Khandhāyatana-dhātusu ekaṃ pi sakala-koṭṭhāsaṃ gahetvā ṭhita-padesu na yujjati. Sakalena hi khandhādi-padena aññaṃ khandhādi-padena aññaṃ khandhādi-vasena saṃgahītaṃ nāma natthi. Yam attano saṃgāhakaṃ [1] saṃgaṇhitvā puna teneva saṃgahaṃ gaccheyya. Tasmā tathārūpāni padāni imasmiṇ vāre na gahitāni. Yāni padāni samkhārekadesaṃ vā aññena asaṃmissaṃ dīpenti, vedanekadesaṃ vā sukhumarūpaṃ vā saññekadesaṃ vā, tāni idha gahitāni. Tesaṃ idam uddānaṃ :

Dve saccā paṇṇarasindriyāni
Ekādasa paṭicca-samuppādā [2]
Uddhaṃ puna ekādasa
Gocchakapadam ettha tiṃsa-vidhā [3] ti.

Pañhā panettha dve yeva honti.

Tattha yaṃ pucchāya uddhata-padaṃ tad eva yehi dhammehi khandhādi-vasena saṃgahītam te dhamme sāndhāya sabbattha ekeṇa khandhenāti-ādi vuttaṃ. Tatrāyaṃ nayo. Samudaya-saccena hi taṇhā-vajjā, sesā saṃkhārā khandhādi-saṃgahena saṃgahītā. Puna tehi taṇhā va saṃgahītā.[4]

---

[1] Gun. saṃgahākaṃ ; Sd saṃgāhaṇaṃ

[2] Sd paṭicca-padā

[3] Sb Sd and Gun. -vidhan

[4] Gun. *omits* puna . . . . samgahītā, and reads saṃgītā (*sic*) sā taṇhā puṇa, &c.

Sā taṇhā puna saṃkhāreheva khandhādi-saṃgahena saṃgahitā ti. Eseva nayō sabbattha.

Arūpadhamma-pucchāsu panettha saṃkhārakkhandho vā vedanakkhandho vā eko khandho nāma, rūpadhamma-pucchāsu rūpakkhandho, parideva-pucchāya saddāyatanaṃ ekaṃ āyatanaṃ nāma sadda-dhātu yeva ekā dhātu nāma, sesathānesu dhammāyatana-dhammadhātu-vaseneva attho veditabbo ti.

Saṃgahītena saṃgahīta-padaṃ nitthitaṃ.

V.

V. 1. Idāni asaṃgahītena asaṃgahīta-padaṃ bhājetūṃ r ū p a k k h a n d h e n ā t i -ādi araddhaṃ. Tattha yaṃ khandhādīhi asaṃgahītena khandhādi-vasena asaṃgahītaṃ puna tass' eva khandhādīhi asaṃgahaṃ pucchitvā vissajjanaṃ kataṃ.

Pañcakkhandha[1]-gāhakesu dukkha-saccādisu[2] viññāṇena saddhiṃ sukhuma-rūpa-gāhakesu anidassana-sappaṭighādisu[3] ca padesu na yujjati. Tādisena hi padena nibbānaṃ khandha-saṃgaha-mattaṃ na gaccheyya.

Sesā khandhādīhi asaṃgahīta-dhammā nāma natthi. Tasmā tathārūpāṁ padāni imasmiṇ vāre na gahitāni. Yāni pana pañcakkhandhe viññāṇañ ca sukhuma-rupena saddhiṃ ekato na dīpenti tāni idha gahitāni. Tesaṃ idam uddānaṃ:

Sabbe khandhā[4] tathāyatana-dhātuyo saccato tayo
Indriyāni pi saccāni tevisati paṭiccato.
Parato soḷasa padā te-cattālīsa kattike
Gocchake sattati c'eva satta cūlantare padā
Mahantare padā vuttā aṭṭhārasa tato param
Aṭṭhāraseva ñātabbā sesā idha na bhāsitā ti.

Pañhā panettha sadisa-vissajjanānaṃ vasena samodhānetvā[5] katehi saddhiṃ sabbe pi catuttiṃsā honti. Tattha

---

[1] Sd begins taṃ pañca, &c. [2] Sd *omits*
[3] Sd -appaṭighādisu [4] Sd khandhāya
[5] Gun. *add* tehi saddhim

yaṃ pucchāyaṃ uddhaṭam padaṃ tad eva yehi khandhādīhi asaṃgahītaṃ te dhamme sandhāya e k e n a k h a n d h e n ā t i -ādi vuttaṃ. Tatrāyaṃ nayo. Rūpakkhandhena hi cattāro khandhā nibbānañ ca khandha-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā āyatanā, ayatana-dhātu-saṃgahena [1] pana ṭhapetvā viññāṇaṃ avasesā saṃgahitā ti viññānam eva tīhi pi khandha-saṃgahādīhi asaṃgahītaṃ nāma. Puna tena viññāṇena saddhiṃ nibbānena cattāro khandhā khandhādi-saṃgahena asaṃgahītā. Te sabbe pi puṇa viññāṇen' eva [2] khandhādi-saṃgahena asaṃgahitā ti e k e n a k h a n d h e n a e k e n ā y a t a n e n a s a t t a h i d h ā t ū h i a s a ṃ g a h i t ā nāma honti. Athavā yad etaṃ rūpakkhandhena viññāṇam eva tīhi khandhādi-saṃgahehi asaṃgahītaṃ. Tehi pi viññāṇa-dhammehi te rūpa-dhammā tīhi saṃgahehi asaṃgahitā. Puna te rūpa-dhammā viññāṇen'eva tīhi saṃgahehi asaṃgahitā. Viññāṇañ ca khandhato eko viññānakkhandho hoti āyatanato ekaṃ manāyatanaṃ dhātuto satta viññāṇa-dhātuyo. Tasmā e k e n a k h a n d h e n ā t i -ādi vuttaṃ. Iminā upayena sabbattha yaṃ pucchāya uddhaṭaṃ padaṃ tad eva yehi dhammehi khandhādi-vasena asaṃgahītam tesaṃ dhammānaṃ vasena khandhādayo veditabbā.

V. 2. Tattha dutiya-pañhe tāva rūpa-viññāṇaṃ vasena veditabbā. Vedanādayo hi rūpa-viññāṇe heva khandhādisaṃgahena asaṃgahītā, te ca dve khandhā ekādasāyatanām sattarasa dhātuyo honti.

V. 3. Tatiya-pañhe viññāṇaṃ rūpādīhi catuhi asaṃgahītan ti tesaṃ vasena khandhādayo veditabbā.

V. 4. Catuttha-pañhe cakkhāyatanaṃ vedanādīhi catuhīti. Iminā na yena sabbattha khandhādayo veditabbā pariyosāne rūpañ ca dhammāyatanan ti uddāna-gāthāya dassitā dhammā yeva aññenākārena saṃkhitvā dassitā ti.

Asaṃgahītena asaṃgahīta-padaṃ niṭṭhitam.

---

[1] Gun. *omits* ayatana- [2] Gun. viññāne

VI.

VI. 1. Idāni sampayoga-vippayoga-padaṃ bhājetva dassetuṃ r ū p a k k h a n d h o ti-ādi araddhaṃ. Tattha yaṃ labbhati yañ ca na labbhati taṃ sabbaṃ pucchāya gahītaṃ, vissajjane pana yaṃ na labbhati taṃ natthīti paṭikkhitaṃ. Catuhi sampayogo catuhi vippayogo[1] sabhāgo visabhāgo tīhi vacanato catuhi arūpakkhandhe heva[2] sabhāgānaṃ[3] ekasantānasmin ekakkhane uppannānaṃ arūpakkhandh ānaṃ yeva aññamaññaṃ sampayogo labbhati. Rūpa-dhammānaṃ pana rūpena nibbānena vā nibbānassa ca rūpena saddhiṃ sampayogo nāma natthi. Tathā rūpa-nībbānānaṃ arūpakkhandehi, visabhāgā hi te tesaṃ. Yathā ca arūpakkhandhānaṃ rūpa-nibbānehi evaṃ bhinna-santānehi nānākhaṇikehi arūpa-dhammehi pi saddhiṃ natthi yeva, tehi pi tesam santānakhaṇa-visabhāgatāya visabhāgā yeva. Ayaṃ pana visabhāgatā saṃgahaṭṭhena avirujjhanato saṃgaha-naye natthi, gaṇanūpagamattaṃ hi saṃgahaṭṭho. Sampayoga-naye pana atthi ekuppādatādi-lakkhaṇehi sampayogaṭṭho ti evam ettha yassa eka-dhammena pi sampayogalakkhanaṃ na yujjati tassa pucchāya saṃgahaṃ katvā pi natthīti paṭikkhepo kato, yassa vippayoga-lakkhaṇaṃ yujjati tassa vippayogo dassito. Yāni pana padāni sattasu viññaṇa-dhātusu ekāya pi avippayutte rūpena vā nibbānena vā missaka-dhamme dīpenti tāni sabbathā pi idha na yujjantīti na gahitāni. Tesam idam uddānaṃ.[4]

Dhammāyatanaṃ dhamma-dhātu dukkha saccañ ca jīvitaṃ
Saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpaṃ cattāro ca mahā-bhavā
Jāti jarā ca maraṇaṃ tikesvekūnavīsati
Gocchakesu ca paññāsa atthacūlantare[5] padā
Mahantare paṇṇarasa aṭṭhārasa tato pare
Tevīsaṃ[6] pada-sataṃ evaṃ[7] sampayogena labbhati.

---

[1] Gun. vippayoga [2] Sd yeva [3] Sd te pi hi
[4] Gun. idha muddhānaṃ Sd cūlantara
[6] Sd tevīsa [7] Gun. etaṃ

Dhammāyatanaṃ hi rūpa-nibbāna-missakattā tasmin apariyāpannena viññāṇena pi na sakkā sampayuttan ti vattuṃ. Yasmā panettha vedanādayo viññāṇena sampayuttā tasmā vippayuttan ti pi na sakkā vattum. Sesesu pi eseva nayo. Evaṃ sabbatthāpi etāni na yujjantīti idha na gahitāni, sesāni khandhādīni yujjantīti tāni gāhetva ekekavasena ca samodhānetva pañha-vissajjanaṃ kataṃ.

VI. 1. Tesu pañhesu paṭhame e k e n ā y a t a n e n ā t i manāyatanena k e h i c ī t i dhammāyatana-dhammadhātupariyāpannehi vedanā-saññā-saṃkhārehi.

VI. 2. Dutiye t ī h ī t i[1] pucchitaṃ pucchitaṃ ṭhapetva sesehi k e h i c i s a m p a y u t t o ti vedanākkhandho saññā saṃkhārehi, itare pi attānaṃ ṭhapetvā itarehi kehici vippayutto ti rūpa-nibbānehi. Evaṃ sabbattha rūpassa vippayogo dhammāyatana-dhammadhātusu arūpam arūpassa vippayoge rūpam daṭṭhabbaṃ.[2]

VI. 3. Tatiya-pañhe uttānattho.

VI. 4. Catutthe katīhi khandhehīti-ādi avatvā s a m p a y u t t a n t i n a t t h i vuttaṃ. Taṃ pana khandhādīnaṃ yeva vasena veditabbaṃ. Parato pi evarūpesu pañhesu esevanayo. Ādi-pañhasmiṃ hi sarūpato dassetvā parato pāḷi saṃkhittā. Iminā nayena sabbattha atthayojanā[3] veditabbā. Yattha pana nātipākatā bhavissati[4] tattha naṃ pākatām katvā va gamissāma.

VI. 7. S o ḷ a s a h i d h ā t ū h ī t i cakkhu-viññāṇa-dhātu tāva attānaṃ ṭhapetvā chahi viññāṇa-dhātūhi dasahi ca rūpa-dhātuhi. Sesāsu pi eseva nayo.

VI. 8. T ī h i k h a n d h e h ī h ī t i saṃkhārakkhandaṃ ṭhapetvā sesehi. E k ā y a[5] d h ā t u y ā t i mano-viññāṇadhātuyā.[6] Samudaya-maggānaṃ hi aññāya dhātuyā sampayogo natthi. E k e n a k h a n d h ē n ā t i saṃkhārakkhandhena, e k e n ā y a t a n e n ā t i dhammāyatanena.

---

[1] Sd tehīti; Gun. tihiti
[2] Gun. daṭṭhabbā
[3] Sd sabbatthayojanā; Gun. -yojana
[4] Gun. bhavissanti
[5] Sd ekāyatana-
[6] Gun. *adds* ca

Ekāya dhātuyā ti dhamma-dhātuyā. Etesu hi taṃ saccadvayaṃ kehici sampayuttam.

VI. 11. Sukhindriyādi pañhe tīhiti[1] saññā-saṃkhāra-viññāṇehi. Ekāya dhātuyā ti kāya-viññāṇa-dhātuyā mano-viññāṇa-dhātuyā ca. Chahi dhātūhīti kāya-viññāṇa-dhātu-vajjāhi.

VI. 18. Rūpabhava-pañhe sabbesam pi arūpakkhāndhānaṃ arūpāyatanānañ ca atthi, tāya na kehicīti vuttaṃ. Ghāna-jivhā-kāya-viññāṇadhātuṇaṃ pana natthi, tāya tīhi dhātūhi vippayutto ti vuttaṃ.

VI. 29. Adhimokkha-pañhe dvīhi dhātūhīti mano-dhātu-manoviññāṇadhātūhi, paṇṇarasahīti sesehi dasahi rūpa-dhātūhi pancahi cakkhu-viññāṇādihi.

VI. 30. Kusala-pañhe kusalehi catunnam pi khandhānaṃ gahitattā sampayogo paṭikkitto.

VI. 31. Vedanattika[2]-pañhe ekena khandhenāti vedanākkhandheneva. Paṇṇarasahīti cakkhu-sota-ghāna-jivhā-viññāṇa-dhātu-manodhātūhi c'eva rūpa-dhātūhi ca ekādasahīti, kāya-viññāṇa-dhātuyā saddhiṃ rūpadhātūhi ca yeva.

VI. 35. Neva-vipāka-navipāka-dhamma-dhamma-pañhe pancahīti cakkhu-viññāṇādīhi.

VI. 36. Anupādinna-anupādāniya-pañhe ca tīhi mano-viññāṇa-dhātu-vajjāhi.

VI. 37. Savitakka-savicāra-pañhe paṇṇarasahīti pañcahi viññāṇehi saddhiṃ rūpa-dhātūhi.

VI. 38. Avitakkavicāra-matta-pañhe[3] ekena khandhenāti-ādi saṃkhārakkhandha-vaseneva veditabbaṃ. Dutiyajjhānaṃ vicāraṃ hi ṭhapetvā sesā avitakka-vicāra-mattā nama, pīti ṭhapetvā sesā pītisahagatā. Tattha vicāro vicārena pīti ca pitiyā na sampayuttā ti saṃkhārakkhandha-dhammāyatana-dhamma-dhātusu kehici sampayuttā nāma. Soḷasahīti dhamma-dhātu-manoviññāṇadhātu-vajjāheva.

---

[1] Gun. pañheti tihi

[2] Gun. Vedanāttika- ; Sd Vedanātthika- (*see* § VI. 40)

[3] *In text* Avitakka-avicāra. Gun. -matte

VI. 39. Avitakka-avicāra-pañhe e k ā y a d h ā t u y ā t i mano-dhātuyā.

VI. 40. Sukha-sahagatā upekkhā-sahagatā ca vedanattike[1] vuttā va, dassanena pahātabbādayo (§ 42) kusala-sadisā va, parittārammaṇaṃ (§ 44) vipāka-dhamma-sadisaṃ,[2] [Tattha e k ā y a d h ā t u y ā ti dhamma-dhatuyā, k e h i c ī t i tattha parittārammaṇā na honti. Te hi dhamma-dhātu parittārammaṇānaṃ channaṃ cittuppādānaṃ vasena catuhi saṃgahītattā paṭhama-patikkhepam eva bhajati].[3]

VI. 45. Mahaggatārammaṇādayo kusala-sadisā va.

VI. 46. Anuppanna-pañhe p a n c a h i dhā t ū h ī t i cakkhu-viññāṇādīhi. Tāni hi ekantena uppādi-dhamma-bhūtāneva, uppanna-koṭṭhāsam pi pana bhajanti.

VI. 48. Paccuppannārammaṇādayo parittārammaṇa-sadisā va, hetuādayo (§ 50) samudaya-sadisā va, sahetukā c'eva na ca hētū (§ 52) pīti-sahagata-sadisā, tathā parāmāsa-sampayuttā (§ 61) anupādinna-anuppanna-sadisā va. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evāti.

Sampayoga-vippayoga-padaṃ niṭṭhitam.

VII.

VII. 1. Idāni sampayuttena vippayutta-padaṃ bhājetuṃ v e d a n a k k h a n d h e n ā t i-ādi araddaṃ. Tatrīdam lakkhaṇaṃ. Imasmiṃ hi vāre pucchāya uddhaṭa-padena[4] ye dhammā sampayuttā tehi ye dhammā vippayuttā tesaṃ khandhādīhi vippayogaṃ pucchitvā vissajjanaṃ kataṃ.[5] Tam pana rūpakkhandhādisu na yujjati rūpakkhandhena hi sampayuttā nāma natthi. Tasmā tañ ca aññāni ca eva rūpāni padāni imasmin vāre na gahitāni, yāni[6] pana padāni

---

[1] Sd vedanatthike [2] Sd *omits* dhamma

[3] Gun. *omits the words in brackets, but inserts the words* kehicīti . . . te hi *inclusive after* kusala-sadiso va.

[4] Gun. uddhaṭṭha- [5] Gun. kathaṃ [6] Sd tāni

dhamma-dhātuyā sampayutte dhamme viññāṇañ ca aññena asammissaṃ dīpenti tāni idha gahitāni. Tesam idam uddānaṃ.[1]

Cattāro khandhāyatanañ ca ekaṃ
Dve indriyā dhātu-padāni satta
Tayo paṭiccā atha phassa-sattakaṃ
Tike tayo satta mahantare ca
Ekaṃ savitakka-savicāram ekaṃ
Yuttaṃ upekhāya[2] ca ekam evāti

Pariyosāne khandhā caturo ti ādinā pi ayam evattho saṃgahīto. Tattha yāni padāni sadisa-vissajjanāni tāni uppaṭipātiyā pi samodhānetvā tattha vedanakkhandhādikā pañhā katā. Tesu ca evaṃ khandhādi-vibhāgo veditabbo.

VII. 1. Vedanakkhandhādi-pañhe tāva ekenāti manāyatanena, sattahīti viññāṇa-dhātuhi, kehicīti dhammāyatane vedanādīhi.

VII. 2. Viññāṇa-dhātu-pañhe te dhammā . . . na kehicīti te pucchayā uddhaṭa-padaṃ viññāṇa-dhātuṃ ṭhapetva sesā cha viññāṇa-dhātu-dhammā rūpaṃ nibbānañ ca, tehi sabbesaṃ khandhāyatānaṃ saṃgahītattā na kehici khandhehi āyatanehi vā vippayuttā. Ekāya dhatuyā ti yāya pucchāya uddhaṭā hoti tāya tāya.

VII. 4. Upekhindriya-pañhe pañcahīti upekkhāsampayuttā hi cakkhu-viññāṇa-dhātu-ādihi. Iminā nayena sabbattha pucchāya uddhaṭa-paden' eva saddhim vippayuttānaṃ vasena attho veditabbo ti.

Sampayuttena vippayutta-padaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

VIII.

Idāni vippayuttena sampayutta-padaṃ bhajetuṃ rūpakkhandhenāti-ādi āraddhaṃ. Tattha sabbā pi pucchā

---

[1] Gun. idha muddānaṃ

[2] Gun. upekhāyaṃ

*

moghapucchā va, rūpakkhandhena hi vippayuttā nāma cattaro khandhā tesam aññehi sampayogo natthi vedanākkhandhena vippayuttaṃ rūpam nibbānañ ca tassa ca kenaci sampayogo va natthi. Evaṃ sabbapadesu vippayuttānaṃ puna sampayogābhāvo veditabbo. Iti pucchāya moghattā sabbavissajjanesu natthi, natthi icceva [1] puccham muccati.[2]

Vippayuttena sampayutta-padaṃ niṭṭhitam.

IX.

IX. 1. Idāni sampayuttena sampayutta-padaṃ bhājetuṃ vedanakkhandhenāti-ādi āraddhaṃ. Tattha yaṃ khandhādi-vasena sampayuttaṃ puna tasseva khandhādīhi sampayogaṃ pucchitvā vissajjanaṃ kataṃ. Taṃ rūpena vā rūpa-missakena vā sabba-rūpakkhandha-saṃgāhakehi [3] vā padehi saddhiṃ na yujjati. Rūpena hi rūpamissakena vā aññesaṃ sampayogo natthi, sabba-rūpakkhandha-saṃgāhakehi sabbesaṃ sampayogārahānaṃ khandhādīnaṃ gahitattā aññaṃ yeva natthi, yaṃ tena saha sampayogaṃ gaccheyya. Tasmā tathārūpāni padāni idha na gahitāni, yāni pana padāni rūpena asammissaṃ arūpekadesaṃ dīpenti tāni idha gahitāni. Tesaṃ idam uddānaṃ—

Arūpakkhandhā cattāro manāyatanam eva ca
Viññāṇa-dhātuyo satta dve saccā cuddasindriyaṃ
Paccaye dvādasa-padā tato upari soḷasā
Tike [4] aṭṭha gocchakesu te-cattārīsam eva ca
Mahantara-duke satta padā piṭṭhi-dukesu [5] ca
Navam assa padass'ete niddese saṃgahaṃ gatā ti

Sabba-pañhesu pana ye dhammā pucchāya uddhaṭā te yehi [6] sampayuttā honti tesaṃ vasena khandhādi-bhedo

---

[1] Gun. natthīcceva
[2] Gun. mucchati ; Sd muccanti *and omits* pucchaṃ
[3] Sd sabba *twice* [4] Sd tikesu [5] Gun. duke saca
[6] Gun. uddaṭṭhā teyhevahi

veditabbo. Vedanākhandhena hi itare tayo khandhā sampayuttā puna tehi vedanākkhandho sampayutto. So tehi saññādīhi tīhi khandhehi ekena manāyatanena sattahi viññāṇa-dhātūhi ekasmiṇ dhammāyatane dhamma-dhātuyā ca kehici saññā-saṃkhāreh'eva sampayuttā. Eseva nayo sabbatthāti.

Sampayuttena sampayutta-padaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

X.

X. 1. Idāni vippayuttena vippayutta-padam bhājetum rūpakkhandhenāti-ādi āraddhaṃ. Tattha ye sampayoga-vippayoga-pada-niddese rūpakkhandhādayo dhammā uddhaṭā sabba-pucchāsu tes'eva uddhaṭā. Sadisa-vissajjanānaṃ pana ekato gahitattā padāni aññāya paṭipāṭiyā āgatāni. Tattha yaṃ padaṃ pucchāya uddhaṭaṃ tam yehi dhammehi vippayuttaṃ tesam vasena khandhādi-vibhāgo veditabbo. Rūpakkhandhena hi vedanādayo vippayuttā tehi ca rupakkhandho vippayutto. Nibbānaṃ pana sukhuma-rūpa-gatikam eva. So rūpakkhandho catuhi khandhehi ekenāyatanena sattahi viññāṇa-dhātūhi dhammāyatana-dhammadhātusu kehici vedānādīhi dhammeh'eva vippayutto. Eseva nayo sabbatthāti.

Vippayuttena vippayutta-padaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

XI.

XI. 1. Idāni saṃgahītena sampayutta-vippayutta-padaṃ bhājetuṃ samudaya saccenāti-ādi āraddhaṃ. Tattha ye saṃgahītena saṃgahīta-pada-niddese samudaya-saccādayo va dhammā uddhaṭā. Sabba-pucchāsu te yeva uddhaṭā. Sadisa-vissajjanānaṃ pana ekato gahitatā padāni aññāya paṭipātiyā āgatāni. Tattha ye dhammā pucchāya uddhaṭā padena khandhādi-saṃgahena saṃgahītā tesaṃ yehi sampayogo ca vippayogo ca hoti tesaṃ

vasena khandhādi-vibhāgo veditabbo. Tatrāyaṃ nayo. Samudaya-sacce tāva saṃkhārakkhandha-pariyāpannā-dhammā khandhādi-saṃgahena saṃgahītā. Te ca sesehi tīhi khandhehi ekena manāyatanena sattahi viññāṇa-dhātūhi sampayuttā, saṃkhārakkhandehi dhammāyatana-dhammadhātusu ca ṭhapetvā taṇhaṃ sesehi sampayuttattā kehici sampayuttā nāma,ekena pana rūpakkhandhena dasahi rūpāyatanehi rūpadhātūhi ca vippayuttattā, ekasmiṇ dhammāyatane dhammadhātuyā ca, rupānibbānehi vippa-yuttā kehici vippayuttā. Iminā upāyena sabbattha attho veditabbo ti.

Saṃgahītena [1] sampayutta-vippayutta-padaṃ.

XII.

XII. 1. Idāni sampayuttena saṃgahītāsaṃgahita-padaṃ bhajetuṃ vedhanakkhandhenāti-ādi āraddhaṃ. Tattha ye sampayuttena sampayutta-pada-nīddese vedana-kkhandhādayo dhammā uddhaṭā sabba-pucchāsu te yeva uddhaṭā. Tattha ye dhammā pucchāya uddhaṭā padena saddhiṃ sampayuttā, tesaṃ yehi [2] saṃgaho vā asaṃgaho vā ho ti tesaṃ vasena khandhādi-bhedo veditabbo. Tatrāyaṃ nayo. Vedanākkhandho hi [3] saññādīhi sampayutto, te saññadayo tīhi saññādikkhandhehi dvīhi dhammāyatana-manāyatanehi dhammadhātuyā c'eva sattahi ca vinnāṇa-dhātuhīti aṭṭhahi dhātūhi saṃgahītā, sesāhi khandhā-yatanadhātūhi asaṃgahītā. Iminā upayena sabbattha attho veditabbo ti.

Sampayuttena saṃgahītāsamgahita-padaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

XIII.

XIII. 1. Idāni asaṃgahītena sampayutta-vippayutta-

---

[1] Gun. saṃgahitā-saṃgahitena
[2] Gun. ye vahi
[3] Gun. yehi

padaṃ bhājetuṁ r ū p a k k h a n d h e n ā t i-ā d i āraddhaṃ. Tattha ye pañcame va asaṃgahītena asaṃgahīta-pada-niddese rūpakkhandhena sadisa-pañhā dhammā ye ca arūpabhavena sadisā te yeva uddhaṭā sesā pana na rūhantīti na uddhaṭā. Vedanakkhandhena hi khandhādi-vasena pana rūpārupa - dhammā asaṃgahītā honti. Tesañ ca sampayogo nāma natthi, tasmā yāni padāni rūhanti tān'eva sadisa-vissajjanehi saddhiṃ samodhānetvā uddhaṭāni. Tattha ye dhammā pucchāya uddhaṭā[1] dhammehi khandhādi-vasena asaṃgahītā te yehi sampayuttā ca vippayuttā ca tesam vasena khandhādi-vibhāgo veditabbo. Tatrāyaṃ nayo. Rūpakkhandhena tāva viññāṇam eva tīhi pi saṃgahehi asaṃgahītaṃ, taṃ vedanādīhi tīhi khandhehi dhammāyatana-dhammadhātusu ca vedanādīh'eva sampayuttaṁ, ekena rūpakkhandhena dasahi rūpāyatana - rūpadhātūhi dhammāyatana-dhammadhātusu ca rūpa-nibbāna-dhammehi ca vippayuttam. Taṃ sandhāya te dhammā t ī h i k h a n d h e h ī t i-ādi vuttaṃ. Iminā nayena sabbattha attho veditabbo ti.

Asaṃgahītena sampayutta-vippayutta-padaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

XIV.

XIV. 1. Idāni vippayuttena saṃgahītāsaṃgahīta-padaṃ bhājetuṃ r ū p a k k h a n d h ē n ā t i-ādi āraddhaṃ. Tattha yesaṃ padānaṃ vippayogo na rūhati tāni imasmiṇ vārena gahitāni. Kāni pana tānīti dhammāyatanādīni. Dhammāyatanassa hi khandhādisu ekēnāpi vippayogo na rūhati. Dhamma-dhātu-ādisu pi eseva nayo. Tesam idam uddānaṃ.

Dhammāyatanaṃ dhamma-dhātu jīvitindriyam eva ca
Nāmarūpa-padañ c'eva saḷāyatanam eva ca
Jāti-ādittayaṃ ekaṃ padaṃ vīsatime tike
Tikāvasānikaṃ ekaṃ satta cūḷantare padā
Das'eva goccake honti mahantaramhi cuddasa
Cha padāni tato uddhaṃ sabbāni pi samāsato
Padāni ca na labhanti cattālīsañ ca [2] satta cāti

---

[1] Sd ye pucchaya uddhata (*sic*) na [2] Sd cattari pañca

Pariyosāne ca dhammāyatanaṃ dhammadhātū ti gāthā pi imam ev'atthaṃ [1] dīpetuṃ vuttā. Imāni pana ṭhapetvā sesāni sabbāni pi labbhanti, tesu khandhādivibhāgo vuttanayānusāven'eva veditabbo ti.

Vippayuttena saṃgahitāsaṃgahita-padaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ettavatā ca
Dhātuppabhedhakusalo yaṃ Dhātukathaṃ Tathāgato āha
Tassāyaṃ naya-mukha-bhedappakāsanaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ hoti.
Iminā naya-mukha-bhedappakāsanena hi vibhāvinā sakkā
Ñātuṃ sabbe pi nayā sankhepakathā va iti-vuttā.
Ekekassa pana sace padassa vitthāram eva bhāveyya
Vacanañ ca ativiya bahuṃ bhaveyya attho ca aviseso
Iti ūna-bhāṇavāra dvayāya yaṃ tan ti yā mayā etaṃ
Karuṇāpattaṃ puññaṃ sukhāya taṃ hotu lokassāti.

DHATUKATHĀPAKARAṆAṬṬHAKATHĀ
NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

[1] Gun. gāthāpi idha me vattaṃ

THE

PUGGALA-PAÑÑATTI.

THE

PUGGALA-PAÑÑATTI.

PART I.—TEXT.

EDITED BY

THE REV. RICHARD MORRIS, M.A., LL.D.,

EX-PRESIDENT OF THE PHILOLOGICAL SOCIETY.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER.

1883.

HERTFORD:

PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.

CONTENTS.

INTRODUCTION.

The Abhidhamma piṭaka seems to be based for the most part upon the Sutta piṭaka, and contains little beyond what we find in the older texts. Childers defines the former collection as the "basket of transcendental doctrines," and says that the name of this third great division of the Buddhist scriptures "implies metaphysical as opposed to moral doctrine (dhamma)." This accomplished Pâli scholar seems to have judged of the whole of the Abhidhamma books by the few specimens he had come across of two—the Yamakaṃ and Paṭṭhânaṃ. But these works, as well as the Kathâvatthu, do not appear to be more metaphysical than many of the suttas in the older *Nikâyas*. I find very little that is transcendental in the Vibhaṅgappakaraṇaṃ, Dhammasaṅgaṇi, and Puggala-paññatti. Of the last, now for the first time edited, the reader can form his own opinion. Dr. Rhys Davids had doubtless good and sufficient reasons

for refusing his assent to the popular opinion as to the metaphysical character of these works, and for giving in his "Hibbert Lectures" a positive denial to Childers's statement. His words may be here quoted:—"There is much misconception as to this name. It has been explained as meaning metaphysics. But so far as anything as is yet known of the Abhidhamma books, they are by no means more metaphysical than the other parts of the Piṭakas. There is indeed but very little metaphysics in early Buddhism, and 'abhidhamma' would seem to bear much more to 'Dhamma' the relation which 'bye-law' bears to 'law,' than that which 'metaphysics' bears to 'physics.'"

The compilers of the Abhidhamma books seem to have taken up such subjects only as are discussed at full length in the Nikâyas, dealing with them, more or less, in a purely scholastic and technical manner, with some variation in regard to the order and arrangement of the numerous details connected with the Buddhist creed. Classification, carried almost to an excess, in some of the books (the Dhamma-saṅgaṇi, for instance), appears to be the strong point in this piṭaka, and Buddhaghosha, in his Visuddhimagga, has perhaps followed the method adopted by the Abhidhamma compilers with regard to their summaries of Buddhist teaching.

It is not always an easy task to harmonize the statements of the Sutta and Abhidhamma piṭakas, except upon the

assumption that the latter collection is much later than the latest of the four Nikâyas.[1]

The Puggala-paññatti is indebted not only for its subject-matter, but also for its form, to the older piṭaka books. Its *form* seems to have been modelled upon that of the Saṅgîti-suttantaṃ of the Dîgha-nikâya. This sutta, as technical and dry in its treatment of its subject as any Abhidhamma treatise, and not, in many cases, any fuller than the Mâtikâ to the present work, treats of the *dasa dhammâ* or ten conditions much in the same way as the work before us deals with the *dasa puggalâ* or ten individuals (*i.e.* the varieties of those walking in the four paths; see Childers's Pâli Dictionary, s.v. Puggalo).

Occasionally we find the two subjects overlapping, that is to say, *puggalas* are mentioned in the Saṅgîti-sutta, and *dhammas* are referred to in the Puggala-paññatti. Amongst the *cattâro dhammâ* of the Saṅgîti-sutta, immediately following the *cattâro ariyavohârâ*, mention is made of CATTÂRO PUGGALÂ exactly in the same words as in the Mâtikâ of the Puggala-paññatti (Cattâro Puggalâ, §§ 19, 23, 24, 29). But our text derives its definitions and illustrations from other sources; that of IV. § 24 c. may be found in the *Brahmajâla* and *Sâmaññaphala* suttas, but the additions to IV. § 24 b. I have not met with elsewhere.

[1] See Oldenberg's Life of Buddha (English translation), pp. 449–450.

Amongst the *satta dhammâ* of the Saṅgîti-sutta we find SATTÂ PUGGALÂ DAKKHINEYYÂ, corresponding to the Mâtikâ, pt. I. 30–36, while Nos. 32, 33, and 34 are previously mentioned as TAYO PUGGALÂ, both in the above-mentioned sutta and in the Puggala-paññatti. (These well-known terms are used without any explanation in the Aṅguttara-nikâya II. v. 7–8.)

In the third *bhânavâraṃ* of the Saṅgîti-sutta we find AṬṬHA PUGGALÂ in the very terms of our text, with the curious omission of the words "ime cattâro maggasamaṅgino, ime cattâro phalasamaṅgino puggalâ," without which addition the number appears to be but four.

The *Saṅgîti-sutta* might fairly be called "Dhamma-paññatti," corresponding in meaning to the Dhamma-saṅgaṇi, which contains an enumeration and classification of *dhammas* (conditions).

As to the *materials* made use of by the compiler of the Puggala-paññatti, we can speak somewhat more positively. We have found nearly the whole of the third, fourth, and fifth sections of our text (tayo puggalâ, cattâro puggalâ pañca puggalâ) in the corresponding sections (tika-nîpâta catukka-nipâta, etc.) of the Aṅguttara-nikâya, including the long passage entitled *Yodhâjîvûpamâ puggalâ.*

I need hardly say anything of the other sections, as they are mere repetitions; the CHA PUGGALÂ goes partly over the same ground as the Ekakaṃ. Nos. 28 and 29 of the

Aṭṭha puggalâ have already been noticed as occurring in the Saṅgîti-sutta, while the Nava-puggalâ is a repetition of I. 28–36, and dasa-puggalâ refers to I. 37–46 of our text.

For the sake of comparison it may be stated that IV. No. 15 (Mâtikâ) is to be found in the Aṅguttara-nikâya, Dukanipâta XII. 11; and IV. Nos. 1, 2, 3 occur in the Saṃyutta-nikâya, while IV. 29 is to be found in the Saṅgîti-sutta.

Nos. 23, 24, and 25, pt. I. of the Puggala-paññatti seem to be curiously out of place, as we naturally expect them to be amongst the *tayo puggalâ*. The Saṅgîti-sutta names them under the *tisso paññâ*.

Nos. 42–46, pt. I. are mentioned without explanation in the Saṅgîti-sutta as the *pañca anâgâmino*. The only terms in pt. I. that I have not come across are Nos. 1–8, 10–14, 19, 20, 37, 38, 39.

The designations in pt. II. Nos. 21, 22, 23, 24, 26, are in the Aṅguttara-nikâya, Dukanîpâta XI. 2, 4, 5; 11–12. As to the remainder of the dve puggalâ, the terms themselves are to be found under a slightly different form in the Saṅgîti-sutta and Aṅguttara-nikâya.

It has already been stated that some of the dhammas are referred to in the Puggala-paññatti, but they are mentioned merely as a mode of explaining the designations applied to the puggalas, thus in defining, for instance, the concrete term *kodhano*, the abstract word *kodho* is first dealt with.

There seems to be, however, a fixed and recognized order in which both these abstract and concrete terms should be enumerated; in regard to the former the Puggala-paññatti agrees with the Saṅgîti-sutta and Aṅguttara-nikâya (II. XVI. 1–5) in the dhamma terms from 1 to 5.

I have not found the concrete terms in the Aṅguttara, but four of them (1, 2, 3, 4) occur in the Saṅgîti-sutta exactly in the order given in the Puggala-paññatti.

For the 5th and 6th the Saṅgîti-sutta has Pâpiccho and Micchâditthî, Sandiṭṭhiparâmâsî and Addhânagatiduppati-nissaggî. We find No. 5, however, amongst the asaddhammâ of the same book. The remainder of the dhammas mentioned in the Puggala-paññatti are to be found, without explanation, in the "Dve dhammâ" of the Saṅgîti-sutta, and in a slightly different order in the Aṅguttara-nikâya in two distinct sets. As the conventional arrangements of these dhammas perhaps varied from time to time, I therefore annex a list of them as found in the Saṅgîti-sutta, with references to the Aṅguttara-nikâya and Puggala-paññatti:—

SAṄGÎTI-SUTTA.	AṄGUTTARA NIKÂYA.	PUGGALA PAÑÑATTI.
1. Nâmañ ca rûpañ ca	II. ix. 3	. . .
2. Avijjâ ca bhavataṇhâ ca	. . . .	. . .
3. Bhavadiṭṭhi ca vibhavadiṭṭhi ca	II. ix. 5	. . .
4. Ahirikañ ca anottappañ ca	II. xvi. 5	II. 5
5. Hirî ca ottappañ ca	II. xvi. 10	II. 15
6. Dovacassatâ ca pâpamittatâ ca	II. ix. 8	II. 6

	SAṄGÎTI-SUTTA.	AṄGUTTARA NIKÂYA.	PUGGALA PAÑÑATTI.
7.	Sovacassatâ ca kalyâṇamittatâ ca	II. ix. 9	II. 16
8.	Âpattikusalatâ ca âpatti-uṭṭhânakusalatâ ca	II. ix. 11	. . .
9.	Samâpattikusalatâ ca samâpatti-uṭṭhânakusalatâ ca	II. xv. 1	. . .
10.	Dhâtukusalatâ ca manasikârakusalatâ ca	II. ix. 10	. . .
11.	Kalyâṇakusalatâ ca paṭiccasamuppâdakusalatâ ca	. . . . .	. . .
12.	Ṭhânakusalatâ ca aṭṭhânakusalatâ ca	. . . . .	. . .
13.	Ajjavañ ca maddavañ ca	II. xv. 2	. . .
14.	Khanti ca soraccañ ca	II. xv. 3	. . .
15.	Sakalyâṇañ ca paṭisanthâro ca	II. xv. 4	. . .
16	Ahiṃsâ ca soceyyañ ca	II. xv. 5	. . .
17.	Muṭṭhasaccañ ca asampajaññañ ca	II. xv. 16	II. 8
18.	Sati ca sampajaññañ ca	II. xv. 17	II. 18
19.	Indriyesu aguttadvâratâ ca bhojane amattaññutâ ca	II. xv. 6	II. 7
20.	Indriyesu guttadvâratâ ca bhojane mattaññutâ ca	II. xv. 7	II. 17
21.	Paṭisaṅkhârabalañ ca bhâvanabalañ ca	II. xv. 8	. . .
22.	Satibalañ ca samâdhibalañ ca	II. xv. 9	. . .
23.	Samatho ca vipassanâ ca	II. xv. 10	. . .
24.	Nimittañ ca paggâhanimittañ ca	. . . . .	. . .
25.	Paggâho ca avikkhepo ca	II. ix. 2	. . .
26.	Sîlasampadâ ca diṭṭhisampadâ ca	II. xv. 12	II. 19
27.	Sîlavipatti ca diṭṭhivipatti ca	II. xv. 11	II. 9
28.	Sîlavisuddhi ca diṭṭhivisuddhi ca	II. xv. 13	. . .
29.	Diṭṭhivisuddhi kho pana yathâdiṭṭhissa ca padhânaṃ	II. xv. 14	. . .
30.	Saṃvego ca saṃvejanîyesu ṭhânesu saṃviggassa ca yoniso padhânaṃ	. . . . .	. . .
31.	Asantuṭṭhitâ ca kusalesu dhammesu appaṭivâṇitâ padhânasmiṃ	II. xv. 15	. . .
32.	Vijjâ ca vimutti ca	II. ix. 4	. . .
33.	Khaye ñânaṃ anuppâde ñânaṃ	. . . . .	. . .

For the text of the present edition of our Abhidhamma book I have made use of the following manuscripts:

1. The Phayre MS. in the India Office Library written on palm-leaves in Burmese characters.

2. A paper MS. in my own possession, in Siṅhalese writing.

3. A commentary, beautifully written in Siṅhalese characters on paper, in the possession of Dr. Rhys Davids.

4. A commentary on paper in Siṅhalese writing, amongst my own collection of MSS.

The second Manuscript is of the same type as the first, but less accurate, having been copied by a Siṅhalese scribe from a Burmese original. It has many literal errors pepetuating the common blunders of Burmese scribes. Three and four, belonging to a different recension, contain copies of a far more accurate text than those just mentioned, and enabled the editor to correct some curious mistakes.

Next year Dr. Rhys Davids, conjointly with myself, intends to publish the entire but short commentary to the Puggala-paññatti, with notes and various readings.

The corresponding passages in the Aṅguttara-nikâya have been compared, together with one or two similar pieces in the Dhammasaṅgaṇi.

For Part II. of the Puggala-Paññatti the Commentary failed altogether to be helpful, because, perhaps, the writer considered the explanations of the text to be amply sufficient.

There is in the British Museum Collection a *ṭîkâ* or sub-

commentary entitled Lînattha-pada-vaṇṇanâ, by Ânand-âcariya, a portion of which deals with the Puggala-Paññatti.

A good Sinhalese MS. of our text is still much needed, before we can be quite sure of some two or three unusual terms in Part II. The use of *patodo* (II. 18*b*.) is curious; the only meaning given by Childers is *goad*, and at first sight one would like to read sampajañña-patodo instead of *sampajjaññaṃ, patodo;* but a corresponding passage in the Dhammasaṅgaṇi shows us that our text has the right reading. *Patodo*, therefore, must be one of the synonyms of *sampajaññam*, with the meaning of *mental stimulus*.

The Puggala-paññatti not only contains many useful contributions to Pâli lexicography, but is also most valuable in the light it throws upon Buddhistic terms and phraseology, and in this respect perhaps is by far the most interesting of the Abhidhammapiṭaka books.

PUGGALA-PAÑÑATTI.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

MÂTIKÂ.

I.

Cha paññattiyo :—khandha-paññatti, âyatana-paññatti, dhâtu-paññatti, sacca-paññatti, indriya-paññatti, puggala-paññattî ti.

Kittâvatâ khandhânaṃ khandhapaññatti? Yâvatâ pañca khandhâ:—rûpakkhandho, vedanakkhandho, saññakkhandho, saṅkhârakkhandho, viññâṇakkhandho; ettâvatâ khandhânaṃ khandhapaññatti.

Kittâvatâ âyatanânaṃ âyatanapaññatti? Yâvatâ dvâdasâyatanâni :—cakkhâyatanaṃ, rûpâyatanaṃ, sotâyatanaṃ, saddâyatanaṃ, ghânâyatanaṃ, gandhâyatanaṃ, jivhâyatanaṃ, rasâyatanaṃ, kâyâyatanaṃ, phoṭṭhabbâyatanaṃ, manâyatanaṃ, dhammâyatanaṃ ; ettâvatâ âyatanânaṃ âyatanapaññatti.

Kittâvatâ dhâtûnaṃ dhâtupaññatti? Yâvatâ aṭṭhârasa dhâtuyo :—cakkhudhâtu, rûpadhâtu, cakkhuviññâṇadhâtu, sotadhâtu, saddadhâtu, sotaviññâṇadhâtu, ghânadhâtu, gandhadhâtu, ghânaviññâṇadhâtu, jivhâdhâtu, rasadhâtu, jivhâviññâṇadhâtu, kâyadhâtu, phoṭṭhabbadhâtu, kâyaviññâṇadhâtu, manodhâtu, dhammadhâtu, manoviññâṇadhâtu; ettâvatâ dhâtûnaṃ dhâtupaññatti.

Kittâvatâ saccânaṃ saccapaññatti? Yâvatâ cattâri saccâni:—dukkhasaccaṃ, samudayasaccaṃ, nirodhasaccaṃ, maggasaccaṃ; ettâvatâ saccânaṃ saccapaññatti.

Kittâvatâ indriyânaṃ indriyapaññatti? Yâvatâ bâvîsatindriyâni:—cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghânindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kâyindriyaṃ, manindriyaṃ, jîvindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ, sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekhindriyaṃ, saddhindriyaṃ, virindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samâdhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ, anaññâtaññassâmîtindriyaṃ, aññindriyaṃ, aññâtâvindriyaṃ; ettâvatâ indriyânaṃ indriyapaññatti.

Kittâvatâ puggalânaṃ puggalapaññatti?

1. Samayavimutto.
2. asamayavimutto.
3. kuppadhammo.
4. akuppadhammo.
5. parihânadhammo.
6. aparihânadhammo.
7. cetanâbhabbo.
8. anurakkhaṇâbhabbo.
9. puthujjano.
10. gotrabhû.
11. bhayûparato.
12. abhayûparato.
13. bhabbâgamaṇo.
14. abhabbâgamaṇo.
15. niyato.
16. aniyato.
17. paṭipannako phale ṭhito.
19. samasîsî.
20. ṭhitakappî.
21. ariyo.
22. anariyo.
23. sekkho.
24. asekkho.
25. n'eva sekkho nâsekkho.
26. tevijjo.
27. chaḷabhiñño.

28. sammâsambuddho.
29. paccekasambuddho.
30. ubhato-bhâga-vimutto.
31. paññâvimutto.
32. kâyasakkhî.
33. diṭṭhipatto.
34. saddhâvimutto.
35. dhammânusârî.
36. saddhânusârî.
37. sattakkhattuṃ paramo.
38. kolaṅkolo.
39. ekabîjî.
40. sakadâgâmî.
41. anâgâmî.
42. antarâ-parinibbâyî.
43. upahacca-parinibbâyî.
44. asaṅkhâra-parinibbâyî.
45. sasaṅkhâra-parinibbâyî.
46. uddhaṃsoto akaniṭṭhagâmî.
47. sotâpanno, sotâpatti-phala-sacchikiriyâya paṭipanno.
48. sakadâgâmî, sakadâgâmi-phala-sacchikiriyâya paṭipanno.
49. anâgâmî, anâgâmi-phala-sacchikiriyâya paṭipanno.
50. arahâ, arahattâya paṭipanno.

EKAKAṂ.

II.

DVE PUGGALÂ.

1. Kodhano ca upanâhî ca.
2. makkhî ca paḷâsî ca.
3. issukî ca maccharî ca.
4. saṭho ca mâyâvî ca.
5. ahiriko ca anottappî ca.
6. dubbaco ca pâpamitto ca.

7. indriyesu aguttadvâro ca bhojane amattaññû ca.
8. muṭṭhassati ca asampajâno ca.
9. sîlavipanno ca diṭṭhivipanno ca.
10. ajjhattasaññojano ca bahiddhâsaññojano ca.
11. akkhodhano ca anupanâhî ca.
12. amakkhî ca apaḷâsî ca.
13. anissukî ca amaccharî ca.
14. asaṭho ca amâyâvî ca.
15. hirîmâ ca ottappî ca.
16. suvaco ca kalyâṇamitto ca.
17. indriyesu guttadvâro ca bhojane mattaññû ca.
18. upaṭṭhitasati ca sampajâno ca.
19. sîlasampanno ca diṭṭhisampanno ca.
20. dve puggalâ dullabhâ lokasmiṃ.
21. dve puggalâ dutappayâ.
22. dve puggalâ sutappayâ.
23. dvinnaṃ puggalânaṃ âsavâ vaḍḍhanti.
24. dvinnaṃ puggalânaṃ âsavâ na vaḍḍhanti.
25. hînâdhimutto ca paṇîtâdhimutto ca.
26. titto ca tappetâ ca.

DUKAṂ.

III.

TAYO PUGGALÂ.

1. Nirâso, âsaṃso, vigatâso.
2. tayo gilânûpamâ puggalâ.
3. kâyasakkhî, diṭṭhippatto, saddhâvimutto.
4. gûthabhâṇî, pupphabhâṇî, madhubhâṇî.
5. aruṇûpamacitto puggalo, vijjûpamacitto puggalo, vajirûpamacitto puggalo.
6. andho, ekacakkhu, dve cakkhu.
7. avakujjapañño puggalo, ucchaṅga pañño puggalo puthupañño puggalo.

8. atth' ekacco puggalo kâmesu ca bhavesu ca avîtarâgo, atth' ekacco puggalo kâmesu vîtarâgo bhavesu avîtarâgo, atth' ekacco puggalo kâmesu ca bhavesu vîtarâgo.

9. pâsâṇalekhûpamo puggalo, paṭhavîlekhûpamo puggalo, udakalekhûpamo puggalo.

10. tayo potthakûpamâ puggalâ.

11. tayo kâsikavatthûpamâ puggalâ.

12. suppameyyo, duppameyyo, appameyyo.

13. atth' ekacco puggalo na sevitabbo, na bhajitabbo, na payirupâsitabbo;

atth' ekacco puggalo sevitabbo, bhajitabbo, payirupâsitabbo;

atth' ekacco puggalo sakkatvâ garuṅkatvâ sevitabbo, bhajitabbo, payirupâsitabbo.

14. atth' ekacco puggalo jigucchitabbo, na sevitabbo, na bhajitabbo, na payirupâsitabbo;

atth' ekacco puggalo ajjhupekkhitabbo na sevitabbo, na bhajitabbo, na payirupâsitabbo;

atth' ekacco puggalo sevitabbo, bhajitabbo, payirûpâsitabbo.

15. atth' ekacco puggalo sîlesu paripûrakârî samâdhismiṃ mattasokârî paññâya mattasokârî;

atth' ekacco puggalo sîlesu ca paripûrakârî samâdhismiñca paripûrakârî paññâya mattasokârî;

atth' ekacco puggalo sîlesu ca paripûrakârî samâdhismiñ ca paripûrakârî paññâya ca paripûrakârî.

16. tayo satthâro apare pi tayo satthâro.

TIKAṂ.

IV.

CATTÂRO PUGGALA.

1. Asappuriso, asappurisena asappurisataro, sappuriso, sappurisena sappurisataro.

2. Pâpo, pâpena pâpataro, kalyâṇo, kalyâṇena kalyâṇataro.

3. Pâpadhammo, pâpadhammena pâpadhammataro, kalyâṇadhammo, kalyâṇadhammena kalyâṇadhammataro.

4. Sâvajjo, vajjabahulo, appasâvajjo, anavajjo.

5. Ugghaṭitaññû, vipaccitaññû, neyyo, padaparamo.

6. Yuttapaṭibhâṇo no muttapaṭibhâṇo, muttapaṭibhâno no yuttapaṭibhâṇo, yuttapaṭibhâṇo ca muttapaṭibhâṇo ca, n' eva yuttapaṭibhâṇo no muttapaṭibhâṇo.

7. Cattâro dhammakathikâ puggalâ.

8. Cattâro valâhakûpamâ puggalâ.

9. Cattâro mûsikûpamâ puggalâ.

10. Cattâro ambûpamâ puggalâ.

11. Cattâro kumbhûpamâ puggalâ.

12. Cattâro udakarahadûpamâ puggalâ.

13. Cattâro balivaddûpamâ puggalâ.

14. Cattâro âsîvisûpamâ puggalâ.

15. Atth' ekacco puggalo ananuvicca apariyogâhetvâ avaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti;

atth' ekacco puggalo ananuvicca apariyogâhetvâ vaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti;

atth' ekacco ananuvicca apariyogâhetvâ appasâdanîye ṭhâne pasâdaṃ upadhaṃsitâ hoti;

atth' ekacco puggalo ananuvicca apariyogâhetvâ pasâdanîye ṭhâne appasâdaṃ upadhaṃsitâ hoti.

16. Atth' ekacco puggalo anuvicca pariyogâhetvâ avaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti;

atth' ekacco puggalo anuvicca pariyogâhetvâ vaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsita hoti;

atth' ekacco puggalo anuvicca pariyogâhetvâ appasâdanîye ṭhâne appasâdaṃ upadhaṃsitâ hoti;

atth' ekacco puggalo anuvicca pariyogâhetvâ pasâdanîye ṭhâne pasâdaṃ upadhaṃsitâ hoti.

17. Atth' ekacco puggalo avaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena, no ca kho vaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena.

atth' ekacco puggalo vaṇṇârahassâ vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena, no ca kho avaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena;

atth' ekacco puggalo avaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti

bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena, vaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena;

atth' ekacco puggalo n' eva avaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena, no pi vaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena.

18. Uṭṭhânaphalûpajîvî no puññaphalûpajîvî; puññaphalûpajîvî no uṭṭhânaphalûpajîvî; uṭṭhânaphalûpajîvî ca puññaphalûpajîvî ca; n' eva uṭṭhânaphalûpajîvî no puññaphalûpajîvî.

19. Tamo tamaparâyano, tamo jotiparâyano, joti tamaparâyano, joti jotiparâyano.

20. Oṇatoṇato, oṇatuṇṇato, uṇṇatoṇato, uṇṇatuṇṇato.

21. Cattâro rukkhûpamâ puggalâ.

22. Rûpappamâṇo rûpappasanno, ghosappamâṇo ghosappasanno, lûkhappamâṇo lûkhappasanno, dhammappamâṇo dhammappasanno.

23. Atth' ekacco puggalo attahitâya paṭipanno hoti no parahitâya;

atth' ekacco puggalo parahitâya paṭipanno hoti no attahitâya;

atth' ekacco puggalo attahitâya c'eva paṭipanno hoti parahitâya ca;

atth' ekacco puggalo n'eva attahitâya paṭipanno hoti no parahitâya.

24. Atth' ekacco puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto;

atth' ekacco puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto;

atth' ekacco puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto;

atth' ekacco puggalo n'eva attantapo hoti na attaparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto na parantapo· na paraparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto. So anattantapo aparantehi diṭṭh' eva dhamme nicchâto nibbûto sîtibhûto sukha-paṭisaṃvedî brahmabhûtena attanâ viharati.

25. Sarâgo sadoso, samoho, samâno.

26. Atth' ekacco puggalo lâbhî hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa na lâbhî adhipaññâ-dhamma-vipassanâya;

atth' ekacco puggalo lâbhî hoti adhipaññâ-dhamma-vipassanâya na lâbhî ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa;

atth' ekacco puggalo lâbhî c'eva hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa lâbhî adhipaññâ-dhamma-vipassanâya;

atth' ekacco puggalo n'eva lâbhî hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa na lâbhî adhipaññâ-dhamma-vipassanâya.

27. Anusotagâmî puggalo, paṭisotagâmî puggalo, ṭhitatto puggalo, tiṇṇo pâraṅgato phale tiṭṭhati brâhmaṇo.

28. Appasuto sutena anupapanno, appasuto sutena upapanno, bahusuto sutena anupapanno, bahusuto sutena upapanno.

29. Samaṇamacalo, samaṇapadumo, samaṇapuṇḍarîko, samaṇesu samaṇasukhumâlo.

CATUKKAM.

V.

PAÑCA PUGGALÂ.

1. Atth' ekacco puggalo ârabhati ca vippaṭisârî ca hoti tañ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññâvimuttiṃ yathâbhûtaṃ nappajânâti yatth' assa te uppannâ pâpakâ akusalâ dhammâ aparisesâ nirujjhanti:

atth' ekacco puggalo ârabhati na vippaṭisârî hoti tañ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññâvimuttiṃ yathâbhûtaṃ nappajânâti yatth' assa te uppannâ pâpakâ akusalâ dhammâ aparisesâ nirujjhanti:

atth' ekacco puggalo nârabhati vippaṭisârî hoti tañ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññâyavimuttiṃ yathâbhûtaṃ nappajânâti yatth' assa te uppannâ pâpakâ akusalâ dhammâ aparisesâ nirujjhanti:

atth' ekacco puggalo nârabhati na vippaṭisârî hoti tañ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññâvimuttiṃ yathâbhûtaṃ nappajânâti yatth' assa te uppannâ pâpakâ akusalâ dhammâ aparisesâ nirujjhanti.

2. Datvâ avajânâti, saṃvâsena avajânâti, âdheyyamukho hoti, loḷo hoti, mando momûho hoti.

3. Pañca yodhâjîvûpamâ puggalâ, 4. pañca piṇḍapâtikâ, 5. pañca khalupacchâbhattikâ, 6. pañca ekâsanikâ, 7. pañca paṃsukûlikâ, 8. pañca tecîvarikâ, 9. pañca âraññikâ, 10. pañca rukkhamûlikâ, 11. pañca abbhokâsikâ, 12. pañca nesajjikâ, 13. pañca yathâsanthatikâ, 14. pañca sosânikâ.

PAÑCAKAṂ.

VI.

CHA PUGGALÂ.

1. Atth' ekacco puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati, tattha ca sabbaññutaṃ pâpuṇâti phalesu ca vasîbhâvaṃ :

atth' ekacco puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati, na ca tattha sabbaññutaṃ pâpuṇâti na ca phalesu vasîbhâvaṃ :

atth' ekacco puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati, ditth' eva dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti sâvakapâramiñ ca pâpuṇâti :

atth' ekacco puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati, ditth' eva dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti na ca sâvakapâramiṃ pâpuṇâti :

atth' ekacco puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati, diṭṭh' eva dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti anâgâmî hoti anâgantvâ itthattaṃ :

atth' ekacco puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati, na ca diṭṭh' eva dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti sakadâgâmî hoti âgantvâ itthattaṃ.

CHAKKAṂ.

VII.

SATTA PUGGALÂ.

1. Satt' udakûpamâ puggalâ sakiṃ nimuggo nimuggo va hoti, ummujjitvâ nimujjati, ummujjitvâ ṭhito hoti, ummujjitvâ vipassati viloketi, ummujjitvâ patarati, ummujjitvâ paṭigâdhapatto hoti, ummujjitvâ tiṇṇo hoti pâraṅgato phale tiṭṭhati brâhmaṇo.

2. Ubhato-bhâga-vimutto, paññâvimutto, kâyasakkhî, diṭṭhipatto, saddhâvimutto, dhammânusârî, saddhânusârî.

SATTAKAM.

VIII.

AṬṬHA PUGGALÂ.

1. Cattâro maggasamaṅgino cattâro phalasamaṅgino puggalâ.

AṬṬHAKAṂ.

IX.

NAVA PUGGALÂ.

1. Sammâsambuddho, paccekasambuddho, ubhatobhâgavimutto, paññâvimutto, kâyasakkhî, diṭṭhipatto, saddhâvimutto, dhammânusârî, saddhânusârî.

NAVAKAṂ.

X.

DAṠA PUGGALÂ.

1. Pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhâ pañcannaṃ idha vihâya niṭṭhâ.

DASAKAṂ.

PUGGALAPAÑÑATTI-MÂTIKÂ.

I.

1. *Katamo ca puggalo samayavimutto?*
Idh' ekacco puggalo kâlena kâlaṃ samayena samayaṃ aṭṭha vimokkhe kâyena phusitvâ viharati paññâya c' assa disvâ ekacce âsavâ parikkhîṇâ honti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo samayavimutto.*

2. *Katamo ca puggalo asamayavimutto?*
Idh' ekacco puggalo na h' eva kho kâlena kâlaṃ samayena samayaṃ aṭṭha vimokkhe kâyena phusitvâ viharati paññâya c' assa disvâ âsavâ parikkhîṇâ honti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo asamayavimutto.* Sabbe pi ariyapuggalâ ariye vimokkhe *asamayavimuttâ.*

3. *Katamo ca puggalo kuppadhammo?*
Idh' ekacco puggalo lâbhî hoti rûpasahagatânaṃ vâ arûpasahagatânaṃ vâ samâpattînaṃ, so ca kho na nikâma-lâbhî hoti na akicchalâbhî na akasira-lâbhî na yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yâvaticchakaṃ samâpajjati pi vuṭṭhâti pi; ṭhânaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ tassa puggalassa pamâdam âgamma tâ samâpattiyo kuppeyyuṃ: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo kuppadhammo.*

4. *Katamo ca puggalo akuppadhammo?*
Idh' ekacco puggalo lâbhî hoti rûpasahagatânaṃ vâ arûpasahagatânaṃ vâ samâpattînaṃ, so ca kho nikâma-lâbhî hoti akicchalâbhî akasiralâbhî yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yâvaticchakaṃ samâpajjati pi vuṭṭhâti pi; aṭṭhânaṃ etaṃ anavakâso yaṃ tassa puggalassa pamâdam âgamma tâ samâpattiyo kuppeyyuṃ: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo akuppadhammo.* Sabbe pi ariyapuggalâ ariye vimokkhe akuppadhammâ.

5. *Katamo ca puggalo parihânadhammo?*
Idh' ekacco puggalo lâbhî hoti rûpasahagatânaṃ vâ arû-

pasahagatânaṃ vâ samâpattînaṃ, so ca kho na nikâmalâbhî hoti na akicchalâbhî na akasiralâbhî na yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yâvaticchakaṃ samâpajjati pi vuṭṭhâti pi; ṭhânaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so puggalo pamâdaṃ âgamma tâhi samâpattîhi parihâreyya: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo parihânadhammo.*

6. *Katamo ca puggalo aparihânadhammo?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo lâbhî hoti rûpasahagatânaṃ vâ arûpasahagatânaṃ vâ samâpattînaṃ, so ca kho nikâmalâbhî hoti akicchalâbhî akasiralâbhî yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yâvaticchakaṃ samâpajjati pi vuṭṭhâti pi; aṭṭhânaṃ etaṃ anavakâso yaṃ so puggalo pamâdaṃ âgamma tâhi samâpattîhi parihâreyya: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo aparihânandhammo.* Sabbe pi ariyapuggalâ ariye vimokkhe aparihânadhammâ.

7. *Katamo ca puggalo cetanâbhabbo?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo lâbhî hoti rûpasahagatânaṃ vâ arûpasahagatânaṃ vâ samâpattînaṃ, so ca kho na nikâmalâbhî hoti na akicchalâbhî na akasiralâbhî na yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yâvaticchakaṃ samâpajjati pi vuṭṭhâti pi; sace anusañceteti na parihâyati tâhi samâpattîhi, sace na anusañceteti parihâyati tâhi samâpattîhi: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo cetanâbhabbo.*

8. *Katamo ca puggalo anurakkhanâbhabbo?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo lâbhî hoti rûpasahagatânaṃ vâ arûpasahagatânaṃ vâ samâpattînaṃ, so ca kho na nikâmalâbhî hoti na akicchalâbhî na akasiralâbhî na yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yâvaticchakaṃ samâpajjati pi vuṭṭhâti pi; sace anurakkhati na parihâyati tâhi samâpattîhi, sace na anurakkhati parihâyati tâhi samâpattîhi: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo anurakkhanâbhabbo.*

9. *Katamo ca puggalo puthujjano?*

Yassa puggalassa tîṇi saññojanâni appahînâni na ca tesaṃ dhammânaṃ pahânâya paṭipanno: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo puthujjano.*

10. *Katamo ca puggalo gotrabhû?*

Yesaṃ dhammânaṃ samanantarâ ariyadhammassa avakkanti hoti tehi dhammehi samannâgato puggalo ayaṃ vuccati *gotrabhû*.

11–12. *Katamo ca puggalo bhayûparato?*
Satta sekhâ *bhayûparatâ* ye ca puthujjanâ sîlavanto: arahâ *abhayûparato*.

13. *Katamo ca puggalo abhabbâgamano?*
Ye te puggalâ kammâvaraṇena samannâgatâ, kilesâvaraṇena samannâgatâ, vipâkâvaraṇena samannâgatâ, assaddhâ, acchandikâ, duppaññâ, jaḷâ, abhabbâ niyâmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ: ime vuccanti *puggalâ abhabbâgamanâ*.

14. *Katamo ca puggalo bhabbâgamano?*
Ye te puggalâ na kammâvaraṇena samannâgatâ, na kilesâvaraṇena samannâgatâ, na vikâpâvaraṇena samannâgatâ, saddhâ, chandikâ, paññavanto, bhabbâ niyâmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ: ime vuccanti *puggalâ bhabbâgamanâ*.

15–16. *Katamo ca puggalo niyato?*
Pañca puggalâ ânantarikâ, ye ca micchâdiṭṭhikâ niyatâ: aṭṭha ca ariyapuggalâ *niyatâ*: avasesâ *puggalâ aniyatâ*.

17–18. *Katamo ca puggalo paṭipannako?*
Cattâro magga-samaṅgino puggalâ paṭipannakâ: cattâro phala-samaṅgino puggalâ phale ṭhitâ.

19. *Katamo ca puggalo samasîsî?*
Yassa puggalassa apubbaṃ acarimaṃ âsavapariyâdânañ ca hoti jîvitapariyâdânañ ca: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo samasîsî*.

20. *Katamo ca puggalo ṭhita-kappî?*
Ayañ ca puggalo sotâpatti-phala-sacchikiriyâya paṭipanno assa kappassa ca uḍḍayhana-velâ assa n'eva tâva kappo uḍḍayheyya yâvâyaṃ puggalo na sotâpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti: ayaṃ vuccati *ṭhita-kappî*.

Sabbe pi maggasamaṅgino *puggalâ ṭhitakappino.*

21–22. *Katamo ca puggalo ariyo?*
Aṭṭha ariyapuggalâ *ariyâ*, avasesâ *puggalâ anariyâ.*

23–25. *Katamo ca puggalo sekkho?*
Cattâro maggasamaṅgino tayo phalasamaṅgino puggalâ *sekkhâ*; arahâ *asekkho*, avasesâ puggalâ *n'eva sekkhâ nâsekkhâ*

26. *Katamo ca puggalo tevijjo?*
Tîhi vijjâhi samannâgato *puggalo tevijjo.*

27. *Katamo ca puggalo chaḷabhiñño?*
Chahi abhiññâhi samannâgato *puggalo chaḷabhiñño.*

28. *Katamo ca puggalo sammâsambuddhho?*
Idh' ekacco puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati tattha ca sabbaññutaṃ pâpuṇâti phalesu ca vasîbhâvaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo sammâsambuddho.*

29. *Katamo ca puggalo paccekasambuddho?*
Idh' ekacco puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati na ca tattha sabbaññutaṃ pâpuṇâti na ca phalesu vasîbhâvaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo paccekasambuddho.*

30. *Katamo ca puggalo ubhato-bhâga-vimutto?*
Idh' ekacco puggalo aṭṭha vimokkhe kâyena phusitvâ viharati paññâya c' assa disvâ âsavâ parikkhîṇâ honti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo ubhato-bhâga-vimutto.*

31. *Katamo ca puggalo paññâ-vimutto?*
Idh' ekacco puggalo na h' eva kho aṭṭha vimokkhe kâyena phusitva viharati paññâya c' assa disvâ âsavâ parikkhîṇâ honti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo paññâ-vimutto.*

32. *Katamo ca puggalo kâya-sakkhî?*
Idh' ekacco puggalo aṭṭha vimokkhe kâyena phusitvâ

viharati paññâya c' assa disvâ ekacce âsavâ parikkhîṇâ honti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo kâya-sakkhî.*

33. *Katamo ca puggalo diṭṭhippatto?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti; ayaṃ dukkha-samudayo ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti; ayaṃ dukkha-nirodho ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti; ayaṃ dukkha-nirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti, Tathâgatappaveditâ c' assa dhammâ paññâya vo diṭṭhâ honti vo caritâ, paññâya c' assa disvâ ekacce âsavâ parikkhiṇâ honti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo diṭṭhippatto.*

34. *Katamo ca puggalo saddhâ-vimutto?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti; ayaṃ dukkha-samudayo ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti; ayaṃ dukkha-nirodho ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti; ayaṃ dukkha-nirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti Tathâgatappaveditâ c' assa dhammâ paññâya vo diṭṭhâ honti vo caritâ, paññâya c' assa disvâ ekacce âsavâ parikkhîṇâ honti, no ca kho yathâ diṭṭhippattassa: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo saddhâ-vimutto.*

35. *Katamo ca puggalo dhammânusârî?*

Yassa puggalassa sotâpattiphalasacchikiriyâya paṭipannassa paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti paññâ-vâhiṃ paññâ-pubbaṅgamaṃ ariyamaggaṃ bhâveti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo dhammânusârî,* sotâpattiphalasacchikiriyâya paṭipanno *puggalo dhammânusârî,* phale ṭhito diṭṭhippatto.

36. *Katamo ca puggalo saddhânusârî?*

Yassa puggalassa sotâpattiphalasacchikiriyâya paṭipannassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhâ-vâhiṃ saddhâpubbaṅgamaṃ ariyamaggaṃ bhâveti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo saddhânusârî:* sotâphalasacchikiriyâya paṭipanno *puggalo saddhânusârî,* phale ṭhito saddhâvimutto.

37. *Katamo ca puggalo sattakkhattuṃ paramo?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo tiṇṇaṃ saññojanânaṃ parikkhayâ paṭi-

panno hoti avinipâtadhammo niyato sambodhiparâyano: so sattakkhattum deve ca mânusse ca sandhâvitvâ samsaritvâ dukkhass' antam karoti: ayam vuccati *puggalo sattakkhattum paramo.*

38. *Katamo ca puggalo kolaṅkolo?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo tiṇṇam saññojanânam parikkhayâ sotâpanno hoti avinipâtadhammo niyato sambodhiparâyano: so dve vâ tîṇi vâ kulâni sandhâvitvâ samsaritvâ dukkhass' antam karoti: ayam vuccati *puggalo kolaṅkolo.*

39. *Katamo ca puggalo ekabîjî?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo tiṇṇam saññojanânam parikkhayâ sotâpanno hoti avinipâtadhammo niyato sambodhiparâyano: so etam yeva mânussakam bhavam nibbattetvâ dukkhass' antam karoti: ayam vuccati *puggalo ekabîjî.*

40. *Katamo ca puggalo sakadâgâmî?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo tiṇṇam saññojanânam parikkhayâ râga-dosa-mohânam tanuttâ sakadâgâmî hoti, sakid eva imam lokam âgantvâ dukkhass' antam karoti: ayam vuccati *puggalo sakadâgâmî.*

41. *Katamo ca puggalo anâgâmî?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo pañcannam orambhâgiyânam saññojanânam parikkhayâ opapâtiko hoti, tattha parinibbâyî anâvattidhammo tasmâ lokâ: ayam vuccati *puggalo anâgâmî.*

42. *Katamo ca puggalo antarâ-parinibbâyî?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo pañcannam orambhâgiyânam saññojanânam parikkhayâ opapâtiko hoti, tattha parinibbâyî anâvattidhammo tasmâ lokâ: so upapannam vâ samanantarâ apattam vâ vemajjham âyupamâṇam ariyamaggam sañjaneti uparitthimânam saññojanânam pahânâya: ayam vuccati *puggalo antarâ-parinibbâyî.*

43. *Katamo ca puggalo upahacca-parinibbâyî?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo pañcannam orambhâgiyânam sañño-

janânaṃ parikkhayâ opapâtiko hoti, tattha parinibbâyî anâvattidhammo tasmâ lokâ: so atikkamitvâ vemajjhaṃ âyupamâṇaṃ upahacca vâ kâlakiriyaṃ ariyamaggaṃ sañjaneti uparitthimânaṃ saññojanânaṃ pahânâya: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo upahacca-parinibbâyî.*

44. *Katamo ca puggalo asaṅkhâra-parinibbâyî?* Idh' ekacco puggalo pañcannaṃ orambhâgiyânaṃ saññojanânaṃ parikkhayâ opapâtiko hoti tattha parinibbâyî anâvattidhammo tasmâ lokâ: so asaṅkhâreṇa ariyamaggaṃ sañjaneti uparitthimânaṃ saññojanânaṃ pahânâya: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo asaṅkhâra-parinibbâyî.*

45. *Katamo ca puggalo sasaṅkhâra-parinibbâyî?* Idh' ekacco puggalo pañcannaṃ orambhâgiyânaṃ saññojanânaṃ parikkhayâ opapâtiko hoti tattha parinibbâyî anâvattidhammo tasmâ lokâ: so sasaṅkhâreṇa ariyamaggaṃ sañjaneti uparitthimânaṃ saññojanânaṃ pahânâya: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo sasaṅkhâra-parinibbâyî.*

46. *Katamo ca puggalo uddhaṃsoto akaniṭṭhagâmî?* Idh' ekacco puggalo pañcannaṃ orambhâgiyânaṃ saññojanânaṃ parikkhayâ opapâtiko hoti tattha parinibbâyî anâvattidhammo tasmâ lokâ: so avihâ cuto atappaṃ gacchati, atappâ cuto sudassaṃ gacchati, sudassâ cuto sudassiṃ gacchati, sudassiyâ cuto akaniṭṭhaṃ gacchati, akaniṭṭhe ariyamaggaṃ sañjaneti uparitthimânaṃ saññojanânaṃ pahânâya: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo uddhaṃsoto akaniṭṭhagâmî.*

47. Tiṇṇaṃ saññojanânaṃ pahânâya paṭipanno puggalo sotâpatti-phala-sacchikiriyâya paṭipanno: yassa puggalassa tîṇi saññojanâni pahînâni ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo sotâpanno.*

48. Kâmarâgavyâpâdânaṃ tanu-bhâvâya paṭipanno puggalo sakadâgâmi-phala-sacchikiriyâya paṭipanno: yassa puggalassa kâmarâgavyâpâdâ tanubhûtâ ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo sakadâgâmî.*

49. Kâmarâgavyâpâdânam anavasesappahânâya paṭipanno

puggalo anâgâmi-phala-sacchikiriyâya paṭipanno: yassa puggalassa kâmarâgavyâpâdâ anavasesâ pahînâ ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo anâgâmî.*

50. Rûparâga-arûparâga-mâna-uddhacca-avijjâya anavasesappahânâya paṭipanno puggalo arahatta-phala-sacchikiriyâya paṭipanno: yassa puggalassa rûparâgo arûparâgo mâno uddhaccaṃ avijjâ anavasesâ pahînâ ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo arahâ.*

EKAKANIDDESO.

II.

DVE PUGGALÂ.

1. *Katamo ca puggalo kodhano?*

Tattha katamo *kodho?* Yo kodho, kujjhanâ, kujjhitattaṃ, doso, dussanâ, dussitattaṃ, vyâpatti, vyâpajjanâ, virodho, paṭivirodho, caṇḍittaṃ, asuropo, anattamanatâ cittassa ayaṃ vuccati *kodho.* Yassa puggalassa ayaṃ kodho appahîno ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo kodhano.*

Katamo ca puggalo upanâhî?

Tattha katamo *upanâho?* Pubbakâlaṃ kodho aparakâlaṃ upanâho. Yo evarûpo upanâho, upanayhanâ, upanayhitattaṃ, âṭhapanâ, ṭhapanâ, saṇṭhapanâ, anupasaṇṭhapanâ, anupabandhanâ, daḷhikammaṃ kodhassa ayaṃ vuccati *upanâho.* Yassa puggalassa upanâho appahîno ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo upanâhî.*

2. *Katamo ca puggalo makkhî?*

Tattha katamo *makkho?* Yo makkho, makkhâyanâ, makkhâyitattaṃ, niddhunîyaṃ niddhunîyakammaṃ ayaṃ vuccati *makkho.* Yassa puggalassa ayaṃ makkho appahîno ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo makkhî.*

Katamo ca puggalo paḷâsî?

Tattha katamo *paḷâso?* Yo paḷâso, paḷâsâyanâ, paḷâsâ-

yitattaṃ, paḷâsâkâro, vivâdaṭṭhânaṃ, yuddhaggâho, apaṭinissaggo ayaṃ vuccati *paḷâso*. Yassa puggalassa ayaṃ paḷâso appahîno ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo paḷâsî*.

3. *Katamo ca puggalo issukî ?*

Tattha katamâ *issâ ?* Yâ paralâbha-sakkâra-garukâra-mânana-vandana-pûjanâsu issâyanâ, issâyitattaṃ, ussuyâ, ussuyanâ, ussuyitattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati *issâ*. Yassa puggalassa ayaṃ issâ appahînâ ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo issukî*.

Katamo ca puggalo maccharî ?

Tattha katamaṃ *macchariyaṃ ?* Pañca macchariyâni:—âvâsa-macchariyaṃ, kula-macchariyaṃ lâbha-macchariyaṃ, vaṇṇa-macchariyaṃ, dhamma-macchariyaṃ. Yaṃ evarûpaṃ macchariyaṃ maccharâyanâ, maccharâyitattaṃ, vevicchaṃ, kadariyaṃ, kaṭukañcukatâ, aggahitattaṃ cittassa idaṃ vuccati *macchariyaṃ*. Yassa puggalassa idaṃ macchariyaṃ appahînaṃ ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo maccharî*.

4. *Katamo ca puggalo saṭho ?*

Tattha katamaṃ *sâṭheyyaṃ ?* Idh' ekacco saṭho hoti parisaṭho. Yaṃ tattha saṭhaṃ, saṭhatâ, sâṭheyyaṃ, kakkaratâ, kakkariyaṃ, parikkhatatâ, parikkhattiyaṃ, idaṃ vuccati *sâṭheyyaṃ*. Yassa puggalassa idaṃ sâṭheyyaṃ appahînaṃ ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo saṭho*.

Katamo ca puggalo mâyâvî ?

Tattha katamâ *mâyâ ?*

Idh' ekacco kâyena duccaritaṃ caritvâ, vâcâya duccaritaṃ caritvâ, manasâ duccaritaṃ caritvâ, tassa paṭicchâdanahetu pâpakaṃ icchaṃ paṇidahati, mâ maṃ jaññâ ti icchati mâ maṃ jaññâ ti saṇkappeti mâ maṃ jaññâ ti vâcaṃ bhâsati mâ maṃ jaññâ ti kâyena parakkamati: ya evarûpâ mâyâ, mâyâvitâ, acchâdanâ, vañcanâ, nikatî, nikaraṇâ, pariharaṇâ, gûhanâ, parigûhanâ, châdanâ, paricchâdanâ, anuttânikammaṃ, anâvikammaṃ, vicchâdanâ, pâpakiriyâ ayaṃ vuccati mâyâ. Yassa puggalassa ayaṃ mâyâ appahînâ ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo mâyâvî*.

5. *Katamo ca puggalo ahiriko ?*

Tattha katamaṃ *ahirikam ?*

Yaṃ na hiriyati hiriyitabbena na hiriyati pâpakânaṃ akusalânaṃ dhammânaṃ samâpattiyâ idaṃ vuccati *ahirikaṃ*. Iminâ ahirikena samannâgato *puggalo ahiriko*.

Katamo ca puggalo anottappî ?

Tattha katamaṃ *anottappaṃ ?*

Yaṃ na ottappati ottappitabbena na ottappati pâpakânaṃ akusalânaṃ dhammânaṃ samâpattiyâ idaṃ vuccati anottappaṃ. Iminâ anottappena samannâgato puggalo *anottappî*.

6. *Katamo ca puggalo dubbaco ?*

Tattha katamo *dovacassatâ ?*

Sahadhammike vuccamâne dovacassâyaṃ dovacassiyaṃ dovacassatâ vippaṭikûlagâhitâ vipaccanîkasâtatâ anâdariyaṃ anâdariyatâ agâravatâ appaṭissavatâ ayaṃ vuccati *dovacassatâ*. Imâya dovacassatâya samannâgato *puggalo dubbaco*.

Katamo ca puggalo pâpamitto ?

Tattha katamâ *pâpamittatâ ?*

Ye te puggalâ assaddhâ dussîlâ appassutâ maccharino duppaññâ, yâ tesaṃ sevanâ nisevanâ saṃsevanâ bhajanâ sambhajanâ bhatti sambhatti sampavaṅkatâ ayaṃ vuccati *pâpamittatâ*. Imâya pâpamittatâya samannâgato *puggalo pâpamitto*.

7. *Katamo ca puggalo indriyesu aguttadvâro ?*

Tattha katamâ *indriyesu aguttadvâratâ ?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo cakkhunâ rûpaṃ disvâ nimittaggâhî hoti anuvyañjanaggâhî yatvâdhikaraṇam enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhâdomanassâ pâpakâ akusalâ dhammâ anvâssaveyyuṃ : tassa saṃvarâya na paṭipajjati na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ âpajjati ; sotena saddaṃ sutvâ . . . pe . . . ghânena gandhaṃ ghâyitvâ . . . pe . . . jivhâya rasaṃ sâyitvâ . . . pe . . . kâyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvâ . . . pe . . . manasâ dhammaṃ viññâya nimittaggâhî hoti anuvyañjanaggâhî yatvâdhikaraṇam enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhâdomanassâ pâpakâ akusalâ dhammâ anvâssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarâya na paṭipajjti na rakkhati manindriyaṃ man-

indriye na saṃvaraṃ âpajjati. Yâ imesaṃ channaṃ indriyânaṃ agutti agopanâ anârakkho asaṃvaro ayaṃ vuccati *indriyesu aguttadvâratâ*. Imâya indriyesu aguttadvâratâya samannâgato *puggalo indriyesu aguttadvâro.*

Katamo ca puggalo bhojane amattaññû?

Tattha katamâ *bhojane amattaññutâ?*

Idh' ekacco appaṭisaṅkhâ ayoniso âhâraṃ âhâreti davâya, madâya, maṇḍanâya, vibhûsanâya, yâ tattha asantuṭṭhitâ amattaññutâ appaṭisaṅkhâ bhojane ayaṃ vuccati *amattaññutâ*. Imâya bhojane amattaññutâya samannâgato *puggalo bhojane amattaññû.*

8. *Katamo ca puggalo muṭṭhassati?*

Tattha katamaṃ *muṭṭhasaccaṃ?*

Yâ asati ananussati, appaṭissati, asaraṇatâ, adhâraṇatâ, vilâpanatâ, sammussanatâ, idaṃ vuccati muṭṭhasaccaṃ. Iminâ muṭṭhasaccena samannâgato *puggalo muṭṭhassati.*

Katamo ca puggalo asampajâno?

Tattha katamaṃ *asampajaññaṃ?*

Yam aññâṇaṃ, adassanaṃ, anabhisamayo, ananubodho, asambodho, appaṭivedho, asaṅgâhanâ, apariyogâhanâ, asamavekkhanâ, apaccavekkhanâ, apaccavekkhakammaṃ, dummejjhaṃ, bâlyaṃ, asampajaññaṃ, moho, pamoho sammoho, avijjâ, avijjogho, avijjâyogo, avijjânusayo, avijjâpariyuṭṭhânaṃ, avijjâlaṅgî, moho, akusalamûlaṃ, idaṃ vuccati asampajaññaṃ. Iminâ asampajaññena samannâgato *puggalo asampajâno.*

9. *Katamo ca puggalo* sîlavipanno?

Tattha katamâ *sîlavipatti?*

Kâyiko vîtikkamo, vâcasiko vîtikkamo, kâyikavâcasiko vîtikkamo, ayaṃ vuccati sîlavippatti: sabbam pi dussîlyaṃ sîlavippatti. Imâya sîlavipatti: samannâgato *puggalo sîlavipanno.*

Katamo ca puggalo diṭṭhivipanno?

Tattha katamâ *diṭṭhivipatti?*

N'atthi dinnaṃ, n'atthi yiṭṭhaṃ, n'atthi hutaṃ, n'atthi sukatadukkaṭânaṃ kammânaṃ phalaṃ vipâko, n' atthi ayaṃ

loko, n'atthi paraloko, n'atthi mâtâ, n'atthi pitâ, n'atthi sattâ opapâtikâ, n'atthi loke samaṇabrâhmaṇâ samaggatâ sammâ-paṭipannâ, ye imañ ca lokaṃ parañ ca lokaṃ sayam abhiññâ sacchikatvâ pavedentî ti; yâ evarûpâ diṭṭhi, diṭṭhigataṃ, diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ, diṭṭhikantâro, diṭṭhivisûkâyikaṃ diṭṭhi-vipphanditaṃ, diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ, gâho, paṭiggâho, abhiniveso, parâmâso, kummaggo, micchâpatho, micchattaṃ titthâyata-naṃ, vipariyesaggâho, ayaṃ vuccati diṭṭhivipatti. Sabbâpi micchâdiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti. Imâya diṭṭhivippattiyâ samannâ-gato *puggalo diṭṭhivipanno.*

10. *Katamo ca puggalo ajjhattasaññojano?*

Yassa puggalassa pañc' orambhâgiyâni saññojanâni appahî-nâni ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo ajjhattasaññojano.*

Katamo ca puggalo bahiddhâ-saññojano?

Yassa puggalassa pañc' uddhambhâgiyâni saññojanâni appahînâni ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo bahiddhâsaññojano.*

11. *Katamo ca puggalo akkodhano?*

Tattha katamo *kodho?*

Yo kodho kujjhanâ . . . pe [II. 1] . . . cittassa ayaṃ vuccati *kodho.* Yassa puggalassa ayaṃ kodho pahîno ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo akkodhano.*

Katamo ca puggalo anupanâhî?

Tattha katamo *upanâho?*

Pubbakâlaṃ kodho . . pe [II. 1] . . kodhassa ayaṃ vuccati *upanâho.* Yassa puggalassa ayaṃ upanâho pahîno ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo anupanâhî.*

12. *Katamo ca puggalo amakkhî?*

Tattha katamo *makkho?*

Yo makkho, makkhâyanâ, makkhâyitattaṃ, niddhunîyaṃ niddhunîyakammaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati *makkho.* Yassa pugga-lassa ayaṃ makkho pahîno ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo amakkhî.*

Katamo ca puggalo apaḷâsî?

Tattha katamo *paḷâso?*

Yo paḷâso . . . pe [II. 1] . . . *paḷâso.* Yassa puggalassa ayaṃ paḷâso pahîno ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo apaḷâsî.*

13. *Katamo ca puggalo anissukî?*

Tattha katamâ *issâ?*

Yâ paralâbhasakkâragarukâramânanavandanapûjanâsu issâyanâ, issâyitattaṃ, ussuyâ, ussuyanâ, ussuyitattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati *issâ*. Yassa puggalassa ayaṃ issâ pahînâ ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo anissukî*.

Katamo ca puggalo amaccharî?

Tattha katamaṃ *macchariyaṃ?*

Pañca macchariyâni: âvâsamacchariyaṃ, kulamacchariyaṃ, lâbhamacchariyaṃ, vaṇṇamacchariyaṃ, dhammamacchariyaṃ; yaṃ evarûpaṃ macchariyaṃ, maccharâyanâ, maccharâyitattaṃ, vevicchaṃ, kadariyaṃ, kaṭukañcukatâ, aggahitattaṃ cittassa, idaṃ vuccati *macchariyaṃ*. Yassa puggalassa idaṃ macchariyaṃ pahînaṃ ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo amaccharî*.

14. *Katamo ca puggalo asaṭho?*

Tattha katamaṃ *sâṭheyyaṃ?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo saṭho hoti parisaṭho; yaṃ tattha saṭhaṃ saṭhatâ, sâṭheyyaṃ, kakkaratâ, kakkariyaṃ, parikkhatatâ, parikkhattiyaṃ, idaṃ vuccati *sâṭheyyaṃ*. Yassa puggalassa idaṃ sâṭheyyaṃ pahînaṃ ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo asaṭho*.

Katamo ca puggalo amâyâvî?

Tattha katamâ *mâyâ?*

Idh' ekacca puggalo kâyena duccaritaṃ caritvâ vâcâya duccaritaṃ caritvâ manasâ duccaritaṃ caritvâ, tassa paṭicchâdanahetu pâpakaṃ icchaṃ paṇidahati, mâ maṃ jaññâ ti icchati, mâ maṃ jaññâ ti saṅkappeti, mâ maṃ jaññâ ti vâcaṃ bhâsati, mâ maṃ jaññâ ti kâyena parakkamati yâ evarûpâ mâyâ, mâyâvitâ, acchâdanâ, vañcanâ, nikatî, nikaraṇâ, pariharaṇâ, gûhanâ, parigûhanâ, châdanâ, paricchâdanâ, anuttânikammmaṃ, anâvikammaṃ, vicchâdanâ, pâpakiriyâ, ayaṃ vuccati *mâyâ*. Yassa puggalassa ayaṃ mâyâ pahînâ ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo amâyâvî*.

15. *Katamo ca puggalo hirîmâ?*

Tattha katamâ *hirî?*

Yaṃ hiriyati hiriyitabbena hiriyati pâpakânaṃ akusalânaṃ dhammânaṃ samâpattiyâ, ayaṃ vuccati *hirî*. Imâya hiriyâ samannâgato *puggalo hirimâ.*

Katamo ca puggalo ottappî?

Tattha katamam *ottappaṃ?*

Yam ottappati ottappitabbena ottappati pâpakânaṃ akusalânaṃ dhammânaṃ samâpattiyâ, idaṃ vuccati *ottappaṃ*. Iminâ ottappena samannâgato *puggalo ottappî.*

16. *Katamo ca puggalo suvaco?*

Tattha katamâ *sovacassatâ?*

Sahadhammike vuccamâne sovacassâyaṃ sovacassiyaṃ sovacassatâ appaṭikûlagâhitâ avipaccanîkasâtatâ sâdariyaṃ sâdariyatâ sagâravatâ sappaṭissavatâ, ayaṃ vuccati *sovacassatâ.* Imâya sovacassatâya samannâgato *puggalo suvaco.*

Katamo ca puggalo kalyâṇamitto?

Tattha katamâ *kalyâṇamittatâ?*

Ye te puggalâ saddhâ, sîlavanto, bahussutâ, câgavanto, paññavanto, yâ tesaṃ sevanâ, ṇisevanâ, saṃsevanâ, bhajanâ, saṃbhajanâ, bhatti, sampavaṅkatâ, ayaṃ vuccati *kalyâṇamittatâ.* Imâyâ kalyâṇamittatâya samannâgato *puggalo kalyâṇamitto.*

17. *Katamo ca puggalo indriyesu guttadvâro?*

Tattha katamâ *indriyesu guttadvâratâ?*

Idh' ekacco cakkhunâ rûpaṃ disvâ na nimittaggâhî hoti nânuvyañjanaggâhî yatvâdhikaraṇam enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhâdomanassâ pâpakâ akusalâ dhammâ anvâssaveyyuṃ tassa: saṃvarâya paṭipajjati rakkhati cakkhunindriyaṃ cakkhundriye saṃvaram âpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvâ . . . pe . . . ghânena gandhaṃ ghâyitvâ. . . . pe . . . jivhâya rasaṃ sâyitvâ . . . pe . . . kâyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvâ . . . pe . . . manasâ dhammaṃ viññâya na nimittaggâhî hoti nânuvyañjanaggâhî yatvâdhikaraṇam enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjâdomanassâ pâpakâ akusalâ dhammâ anvâssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarâya paṭipajjati rakkhati manindriyaṃ manindriye saṃvaraṃ âpajjati. Yâ imesaṃ channaṃ indriyânaṃ gutti, gopanâ, ârakkho, saṃ-

varo ayaṃ vuccati *indriyesu guttadvâratâ*. Imâya indriyesu guttadvâratâya samannâgato *puggalo indriyesu guttadvâro*.

Katamo ca puggalo bhojane mattaññû?

Tattha katamâ *bhojane mattaññutâ?*

Idh' ekacco paṭisaṅkhâ yoniso âhâraṃ âhâreti n' eva davâya, na madâya, na maṇḍanâya, na vibhûsanâya, yâvad eva imassa kâyassa ṭhitiyâ, yâpanâya, vihiṃsûparatiyâ, brahmacariyânuggahâya iti purâṇañ ca vedanaṃ paṭisaṅkhâmi, navañ ca vedanaṃ na uppâdessâmi, yatrâ ca me bhavissati anavajjatâ ca phâsuvihâro câti. Yâ tattha santuṭṭhitâ mattaññutâ paṭisaṅkhâ bhojane ayaṃ vuccati *bhojane mattaññutâ*. Imâya bhojane mattaññutâya samannâgato *puggalo bhojane mattaññûtâ*.

18. *Katamo ca puggalo upaṭṭhitasati?*

Tattha katamâ *sati?*

Yâ sati anussati, paṭissati, saraṇatâ, dhâraṇatâ, avilâpanatâ, asammussanatâ, sati, satindriyaṃ, satibalaṃ, sammâsati, ayaṃ vuccati *sati*. Imâya satiyâ samannâgato *puggalo upaṭṭhitasati*.

Katamo ca puggalo sampajâno?

Tattha katamaṃ *sampajaññaṃ?*

Yâ paññâ pajânanâ, vicayo, pavicayo, dhammavicayo, sallakkhaṇâ, upalakkhaṇâ, paccupalakkhaṇâ, paṇḍiccaṃ, kosallaṃ, nepuññaṃ, vebhavyâ cintâ, upaparikkhâ, bhûrî, medhâ pariṇâyikâ, vipassanâ, sampajaññaṃ, patodo, paññâ, paññindriyaṃ, paññâ-balaṃ, paññâ-satthaṃ, paññâ-pasâdo, paññâ-âloko, paññâ-obhâso, paññâ-pajjoto, paññâ-ratanaṃ, amoho, dhammavicayo, sammâdiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati *sampajaññaṃ*. Iminâ sampajaññena samannâgato *puggalo sampajâno*.

19. *Katamo ca puggalo sîlasampanno?*

Tattha katamâ *sîlasampadâ?*

Kâyiko avîtikkamo, vâcasiko avîtikkamo, kâyikavâcasiko avîtikkamo, ayaṃ vuccati *sîlasampadâ*: sabbo pi sîlasaṃvaro sîlasampadâ. Imâya sîlasampadâya samannâgato *puggalo sîlasampanno*.

Katamo ca puggalo diṭṭhisampanno?

Tattha katamâ *diṭṭhisampadâ ?*

Atthi dinnaṃ, atthi yitthaṃ, atthi hutaṃ, atthi sukatadukkaṭânaṃ kammânaṃ phalaṃ vipâko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paraloko, atthi mâtâ, atthi pitâ, atthi sattâ opapâtikâ, atthi loke samaṇabrâhmaṇâ samaggatâ sammâpaṭipannâ ye imañ ca lokaṃ parañ ca lokaṃ sayaṃ abhiññâ sacchikatvâ pavedentî ti: yâ evarûpâ paññâ pajânanâ . . . pe . . . [II. 18] amoho, dhammavicayo, sammâdiṭṭhi, ayaṃ vuccati *diṭṭhisampadâ*: sabbâpi sammâdiṭṭhi diṭṭhisampadâ. Imâya diṭṭhisampadâya samannâgato *puggalo diṭṭhisampanno.*

20. *Katame dve puggalâ dullabhâ lokasmiṃ ?*

Yo ca pubbakârî yo ca kataññukatavedî ime dve *puggalâ dullabhâ lokasmiṃ.*

21. *Katame dve puggalâ duttappayâ ?*

Yo ca laddhaṃ laddhaṃ nikkhipati yo ca laddhaṃ laddhaṃ visajjeti ime *dve puggalâ duttappayâ.*

22. Katame dve *puggalâ sutappayâ ?*

Yo ca laddhaṃ laddhaṃ na nikkhipati yo ca laddhaṃ laddhaṃ na visajjeti ime *dve puggalâ sutappayâ.*

23. *Katamesaṃ dvinnaṃ puggalânaṃ âsavâ vaḍḍhanti ?*

Yo ca na kukkuccâyitabbaṃ kukkuccâyati yo ca kukkuccâyitabbaṃ na kukkuccâyati, *imesaṃ dvinnaṃ puggalânaṃ âsavâ vaḍḍhanti.*

24. *Katamesaṃ dvinnaṃ puggalânaṃ âsavâ na vaḍḍhanti ?*

Yo ca na kukkuccâyitabbaṃ na kukkuccâyati yo ca kukkuccâyitabbaṃ kukkuccâyati, *imesaṃ dvinnaṃ puggalânaṃ âsavâ na vaḍḍhanti.*

25. *Katamo ca puggalo hînâdhimutto ?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo dussîlo hoti pâpadhammo, so aññaṃ dussîlaṃ pâpadhammaṃ sevati bhajati payirupâsati: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo hînâdhimutto ?*

Katamo ca puggalo paṇîtâdhimutto ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo sîlavâ hoti kalyâṇadhammo so aññaṃ sîlavantaṃ kalyâṇadhammaṃ sevati bhajati payirupâsati: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo paṇîtâdhimutto.*

26. *Katamo ca puggalo titto ?*

Paccekasambuddhâ ye ca Tathâgatassa sâvakâ arahanto tittâ: sammâsambuddho titto ca tappetâ ca.

III.

TAYO PUGGALÂ.

1. *Katamo ca puggalo nirâso ?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo dussîlo hoti, pâpadhammo asucisaṅkassarasamâcâro, paṭicchannakammanto, asamaṇo, samaṇapaṭiñño, abrahmacârî, brahmacârîpatiñño, antopûtî, avassuto, kasambukajâto: so suṇâti:- itthannâmo kira bhikkhu âsavânaṃ khayâ anâsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññavimuttiṃ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayam abhiññâ sacchikatvâ upasampajja viharatî ti: tassa na evaṃ hoti kudâssu nâmâham pi âsavânaṃ khayâ . . . pe . . . upasampajja viharissâmî ti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo nirâso.*

Katamo ca puggalo âsaṃso ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo sîlavâ hoti kalyâṇadhammo: so suṇâti:- itthannâmo kira bhikkhu âsavânaṃ khayâ anâsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññavimuttiṃ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññâ sacchikatvâ upasampajja viharatî ti: tassa evaṃ hoti kudâssu nâmâham pi âsavânaṃ khayâ . . . pe . . . upasampajja viharissâmî ti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo âsaṃso.*

Katamo ca puggalo vigatâso ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo âsavânaṃ khayâ anâsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññavimuttiṃ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññâ sacchikatvâ upasampajja viharatî ti: so suṇâti:—itthannâmo kira bhikkhu âsavânaṃ khayâ . . . pe . . . upasampajja viharatî ti; tassa na evaṃ hoti kudâssu nâmâham pi âsavânaṃ khayâ . . . pe . . . viharissâmî ti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yâ hi 'ssa pubbe avimuttassa vimuttâsâ sâ hi paṭipassaddhâ ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo vigatâso.*

2. *Tattha katame tayo gilânupamâ puggalâ ?*

Tayo gilânâ:—Idh' ekacco gilâno labhanto vâ sappâyâni

bhojanâni alabhanto vâ sappâyâni bhojanâni, labhanto vâ sappâyâni bhesajjâni alabhanto vâ sappâyâni bhesajjâni, labhanto vâ paṭirûpaṃ upaṭṭhâkaṃ alabhanto vâ paṭirûpaṃ upaṭṭhâkaṃ n' eva vuṭṭhâti tamhâ âbâdhâ.

Idha pan' ekacco gilâno labhanto vâ sappâyâni bhojanâni alabhanto vâ sappâyâni bhojanâni, labhanto vâ sappâyâni bhesajjâni alabhanto vâ sappâyâni bhesajjâni, labhanto vâ paṭirûpaṃ upaṭṭhâkaṃ alabhanto vâ paṭirûpaṃ upaṭṭhâkaṃ vuṭṭhâti tamhâ âbâdhâ.

Idha pan' ekacco gilâno labhanto sappâyâni bhojanâni no alabhanto, labhanto sappâyâni bhesajjâni no alabhanto, labhanto paṭirûpam upaṭṭhâkaṃ no alabhanto vuṭṭhâti tamhâ abâdhâ.

Tatra yvâyaṃ gilâno labhanto sappâyâni bhojanâni no alabhanto, labhanto sappâyâni bhesajjâni no alabhanto, labhanto paṭirûpaṃ upaṭṭhâkaṃ no alabhanto vuṭṭhâti tamhâ âbâdhâ, imaṃ gilânaṃ paṭicca Bhagavatâ gilânabhattaṃ anuññâtaṃ, gilânabhesajjaṃ anuññâtaṃ, gilânupaṭṭhâko anuññâto; imañ ca pana gilânaṃ paṭicca aññe pi gilânâ upaṭṭhâtabbâ.

Evam evaṃ tayo gilânupamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ. Katame tayo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo labhanto vâ Tathâgataṃ dassanâya alabhanto vâ Tathâgataṃ dassanâya, labhanto vâ Tathâgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ savanâya, alabhanto vâ Tathâgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ savanâya n' eva okkamati niyâmaṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ.

Idha pan' ekacco puggalo labhanto vâ . . . pe . . . savanâya okkamati niyâmaṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ.

Idha pan' ekacco puggalo labhanto Tathâgataṃ dassanâya no alabhanto, labhanto Tathâgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ savanâya no alabhanto okkamati niyâmaṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ.

Tatra yo ayaṃ puggalo labhanto Tathâgataṃ dassanâya no alabhanto, labhanto Tathâgatappaveditaṃ dhammavinayaṃ savanâya no alabhanto okkamati niyâmaṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, imaṃ puggalaṃ paṭicca Bhagavatâ dhammadesanâ anuññâtâ: imañ ca pana puggalaṃ paṭicca

aññesam pi dhammo desetabbo: ime *tayo gilânupamâ puggalâ* santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ.

3. *Katamo ca puggalo kâyasakkhî?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo aṭṭha vimokkhe kâyena phusitvâ viharati, paññâya c' assa disvâ ekacce âsavâ parikkhîṇâ honti, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo kâyasakkhî.*

Katamo ca puggalo diṭṭhippatto?

Idh' ekacco puggalo idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti, Tathâgatappaveditâ c' assa dhammâ paññâya vo diṭṭhâ honti vo caritâ, paññâya c' assa disvâ ekacce âsavâ parikkhîṇâ honti, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo* diṭṭhippatto.

Katamo ca puggalo saddhâvimutto?

Idh' ekacco puggalo idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . [I. 34] âsavâ parikkhîṇâ honti no ca kho yathâ diṭṭhipattassa, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo saddhâvimutto.*

4. *Katamo ca puggalo gûthabhâṇî?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo musâvâdî hoti sabhaggato vâ parisaggato vâ ñâtimajjhagato vâ pûgamajjhagato vâ râjakulamajjhagato vâ abhinîto sakkhi- puṭṭho:- ehi bho purisa yaṃ janâsi taṃ vadehî ti. So ajânaṃ vâ aham janâmî ti, jânaṃ vâ ahaṃ na jânâmî ti, apassaṃ vâ ahaṃ passâmî ti passaṃ vâ ahaṃ na passâmî ti, iti attahetu vâ parahetu vâ âmisakiñcikkhahetu vâ sampajânamusâ bhâsitâ hoti: ayaṃ vuccati puggalo gûthabhâṇî.

Katamo ca puggalo pupphabhâṇî?

Idh' ekacco puggalo musâvâdaṃ pahâya musâvâdâ paṭivirato hoti sabhaggato vâ parisaggato vâ ñâtimajjhagato vâ pûgamajjhagato vâ râjakulamajjhagato vâ abhinîto sakkhi-puṭṭho:- ehi bho purisa yaṃ jânâsi taṃ vadehî ti. So ajânaṃ vâ ahaṃ na jânâmî ti, jânaṃ vâ ahaṃ jânâmî ti, apassaṃ vâ ahaṃ na passâmî ti, passaṃ vâ ahaṃ passâmî ti, iti attahetu vâ parahetu vâ âmisakiñcikkhahetu vâ na sampajânamusâbhâsitâ hoti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo pupphabhâṇî.*

Katamo ca puggalo madhubhâṇî?

Idh' ekacco puggalo yâ sâ vâcâ neḷâ, kaṇṇasukhâ, pema-

niyâ, hadayaṅgamâ, porî, bahujanakantâ, bahujanamanâpâ, tathârûpaṃ vâcaṃ bhâsitâ hoti, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo madhubhâṇî.*

5. *Katamo ca puggalo arukûpamacitto?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo kodhano hoti, upâyâsabahulo, appaṃ pi vutto samâno, abhisajjati, kuppati, vyâpajjati, patiṭṭhîyati, kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ ca pâtukaroti: seyyathâpi nâma duṭṭhâruko kaṭṭhena vâ kaṭhalâya vâ ghaṭṭito bhîyyosomattâya âsavaṃ deti: evam evaṃ idh' ekacco puggalo kodhano hoti . . . pe . . . pâtukaroti: ayaṃ vuccati puggalo arukûpamacitto.

Katamo ca puggalo vijjûpamacitto?

Idh' ekacco puggalo idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe [III. 3] . . . ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti: seyyathâpi nâma cakkhumâ puriso rattandhakâratimisâya vijjantarikâya rûpâni passeyya: evam eva idh' ekacco puggalo . . . pe . . . pajânâti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo vijjûpamacitto.*

Katamo ca puggalo vajirûpamacitto?

Idh' ekacco puggalo âsavânaṃ khayâ anâsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññâvimuttiṃ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññâ sacchikatvâ upasampajja viharati: seyyathâpi nâma vajirassa n' atthi kiñci abhejjaṃ maṇi vâ pâsâṇo vâ: evam evaṃ idh' ekacco puggalo âsavânaṃ . . . pe . . . viharati: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo vajirûpamacitto.*

6. *Katamo ca puggalo andho?*

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa tathârûpaṃ cakkhu na hoti yathârûpena cakkhunâ anadhigataṃ vâ bhogaṃ adhigaccheyya adhigataṃ vâ bhogaṃ phâtiṃ kâreyya tathârûpaṃ pi 'ssa cakkhu na hoti yathârûpena cakkhunâ kusalâ kusale dhamme jâneyya, sâvajjânavajje dhamme jâneyya, hînapaṇîte dhamme jâneyya, kaṇha-sukka-sappaṭibhâge dhamme jâneyya: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo andho.*

Katamo ca puggalo ekacakkhu?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa tathârûpaṃ cakkhu hoti yathârûpena cakkhunâ anadhigataṃ vâ bhogaṃ adhigaccheyya

adhigataṃ vâ bhogaṃ phâtiṃ kareyya tathârûpam pi 'ssa cakkhu na hoti yathârûpena cakkhunâ kusalâ kusale dhamme jâneyya, sâvajjânavajje dhamme jâneyya, hînapaṇîte dhamme jâneyya, kaṇha-sukka-sappaṭibhâge dhamme jâneyya: ayaṃ vuccati puggalo ekacakkhu.

Katamo ca puggalo dvicakkhu?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa tathârûpaṃ cakkhu hoti yathârûpena cakkhunâ anadhigataṃ vâ bhogaṃ adhigaccheyya adhigataṃ vâ bhogaṃ phâtiṃ kareyya, tathârûpam pi 'ssa cakkhu hoti yathârûpena cakkhunâ kusalâ kusale dhamme jâneyya, sâvajjânavajje dhamme jâneyya, hînapaṇîte dhamme jâneyya, kaṇha-sukka-sappaṭibhâge dhamme jâneyya: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo dvicakkhu.*

7. *Katamo ca puggalo avakujjapañño?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo ârâmaṃ gantvâ hoti abhikkhaṇaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ santike dhammasavanâya: tassa bhikkhû dhammaṃ desenti âdi kalyâṇaṃ majjhe kalyâṇaṃ pariyosâṇaṃ kalyâṇaṃ sâtthaṃ savyañjanaṃ kevala-paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakâsenti: so tasmiṃ âsane nisinno tassâ kathâya n' eva âdiṃ manasikaroti, na majjhaṃ manasikaroti, na pariyosânaṃ manasikaroti; vuṭṭhito pi tamhâ âsanâ tassâ kathâya n' eva âdiṃ . . . pe . . . pariyosânaṃ manasikaroti: seyyathâpi nâma kumbho nikkujjo tatra udakaṃ âsittaṃ vivattati no saṇṭhâti, evam evaṃ idh' ekacco puggalo ârâmam . . . pe . . . na pariyosânaṃ manasikaroti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo avakujjapañño.*

Katamo ca puggalo ucchaṅgapañño?

Idh' ekacco puggalo âramaṃ gantvâ hoti abhikkhaṇaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ santike dhammasavanâya: tassa bhikkhû dhammaṃ desenti âdi kalyâṇaṃ majjhe kalyâṇaṃ pariyosânaṃ kalyânaṃ sâtthaṃ savyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakâsenti: so tasmim âsane nisinno tassâ kathâya âdim pi manasikaroti majjham pi manasikaroti pariyosânam pi manasikaroti: vuṭṭhito ca kho tamhâ âsanâ tassâ kathâya n' eva âdiṃ manasikaroti na majjhaṃ manasikaroti na pariyosânaṃ manasikaroti: seyyathâpi nâma purisassa ucchaṅge nânâkhajjakâni âkiṇṇâni

tilataṇḍulâ modakâ badarâ, so tamhâ âsanâ vuṭṭhahanto satisammosâ pakireyya; evam evaṃ idh' ekacco puggalo ârâmaṃ . . . pe . . . na pariyosânaṃ manasikaroti: ayam vuccati *puggalo ucchaṅgapañño.*

Katamo ca puggalo puthupañño?

Idh' ekacco puggalo âramaṃ gantvâ hoti . . . pe . . . pariyosânam pi manasikaroti: vuṭṭhito pi tamhâ âsanâ tassâ kathâya âdim pi manasikaroti majjham pi manasikaroti pariyosânam pi manasikaroti; seyyathâpi kumbho ukkujjo tatth' eva udakaṃ âsittaṃ saṇṭhâti no vivattati: evam evaṃ idh' ekacco puggalo ârâmaṃ . . . pe . . . na pariyosânaṃ manasikaroti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo puthupañño.*

8. *Katamo ca puggalo kâmesu ca bhavesu ca avîtarâgo?*

Sotâpannasakadâgâmino, ime vuccanti *puggalâ kâmesu ca bhavesu ca avîtarâgâ.*

Katamo ca puggalo kâmesu vîtarâgo bhavesu avîtarâgo?

Anâgâmî, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo kâmesu vîtarâgo bhâvesu avîtarâgo.*

Katamo ca puggalo kâmesu ca bhavesu ca vîtarâgo?

Arahâ, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo kâmesu ca bhavesu ca vîtarâgo.*

9. *Katamo ca puggalo pâsâṇalekhûpamo?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo abhiṇhaṃ kujjhati, so ca khvassa kodho ciraṃ dîgharattaṃ anuseti; seyyathâpi nâma pâsâṇalekhâ na khippaṃ lujjati vâtena vâ udakena vâ ciraṭṭhitikâ hoti, evam evaṃ idh' ekacco puggalo . . . anuseti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo pâsâṇalekkhûpamo.*

Katamo ca puggalo paṭhavîlekhûpamo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo abhiṇhaṃ kujjhati so ca khvassa kodho na ciraṃ dîgharattaṃ anuseti; seyyathâpi nâma paṭhaviyâ lekhâ khippaṃ lujjati vâtena vâ udakena vâ na ciraṭṭhitikâ hoti, evam evaṃ idh' ekacco puggalo . . . anuseti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo paṭhavîlekhûpamo.*

Katamo ca puggalo udakalekhûpamo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo agâḷhena pi vuccamâno pharusena pi vuccamâno amanâpena pi vuccamâno saṃsandati c' eva sandhîyati c' eva sammodati c' eva; seyyathâpi nâma uda-

kalekhâ khippaṃ lujjati na ciraṭṭhitikâ hoti, evam evaṃ idh' ekacco puggalo . . . sammodati c' eva: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo udakalekhûpamo.*

10. *Tattha katame tayo potthakûpamâ puggalâ?*

Tayo potthakâ:- navo pi potthako dubbaṇṇo c' eva hoti dukkhasamphasso ca appaggho ca, majjhimo pi potthako dubbaṇṇo c' eva hoti dukkhasamphasso ca appaggho ca, jiṇṇo pi potthako dubbaṇṇo c' eva hoti dukkhasamphasso ca appaggho ca; jiṇṇam pi potthakaṃ ukkhaliparimajjanaṃ vâ karonti saṅkârakûṭe vâ naṃ chaḍḍenti. Evam evaṃ tayo 'me *potthakûpamâ puggalâ* santo saṃvijjamâna bhikkhûsu. Katame tayo?

Navo ce pi bhikkhu hoti dussîlo pâpadhammo, idam assa dubbaṇṇatâya: seyyathâpi so potthako dubbaṇṇo, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Ye kho pan' assa sevanti bhajanti payirupâsanti diṭṭhânugatiṃ âpajjanti tesaṃ taṃ hoti dîgharattaṃ ahitâya dukkhâya, idam assa dukkhasamphassatâya: seyyathâpi so potthako dukkhasamphasso tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Yesaṃ kho pana paṭigaṇhâti cîvarapiṇḍapâtasenâsanagilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâraṃ tesaṃ taṃ na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahânisaṃsaṃ, idam assa appagghatâya: seyyathâpi so potthako appaggho, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo: majjhimo ce pi bhikkhu hoti . . . pe . . . thero ce pi bhikkhu hoti dussîlo pâpadhammo, idam assa dubbaṇṇatâya: seyyathâpi so potthako dubbaṇṇo, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Ye kho pan' assa sevanti bhajanti payirupâsanti diṭṭhânugatiṃ âpajjanti tesan taṃ hoti dîgharattaṃ ahitâya dukkhâya, idam assa dukkhasamphassatâya: seyyathâpi so potthako dukkhasamphasso tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Yesaṃ kho pana paṭigaṇhâti cîvarapiṇḍapâtasenâsanagilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâraṃ tesan taṃ na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahânisaṃsaṃ, idam assa appagghatâya: seyyathâpi so potthako appaggho, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Evarûpo ce thero bhikkhu saṅghamajjhe bhaṇati tam enaṃ bhikkhû evam âhaṃsu:- kiṃ nu kho tuyhaṃ bâlassa avyattassa bhaṇitena tvaṃ pi nâma bhaṇitabbaṃ maññasîti: so kuppito anattamano tathârûpaṃ vâcaṃ nicchâreti: yathârûpâya vâcâya saṅgho tam ukkhipati saṅkârakûṭe va naṃ potthakaṃ

ime *tayo potthakûpamâ puggalâ* santo saṃvijjamânâ bhikkhûsu.

11. *Tattha katame tayo kâsikavatthûpamâ puggalâ?*

Tîṇi kâsikavatthâni:—navam pi kâsikavatthaṃ vaṇṇavantaṃ c' eva hoti sukhasamphassañ ca mahagghañ ca; majjimam pi kâsikavatthaṃ vaṇṇavantaṃ c' eva hoti sukhasamphassañ ca mahagghañ ca; jiṇṇam pi kâsikavatthaṃ vaṇṇavantaṃ c' eva hoti sukhasamphassañ ca mahagghañ ca; jiṇṇam pi kâsikavatthaṃ ratanapaliveṭhanaṃ vâ karonti gandhakaraṇḍake vâ naṃ nikkhipanti. Evam evaṃ tayo 'me kâsikavatthûpamâ puggalâ santo samvijjamânâ bhikkhûsu. Katame tayo?

Navo ce pi bhikkhu hoti sîlavâ kalyâṇadhammo, idam assa suvaṇṇatâya: seyyathâpi taṃ kâsikavatthaṃ vaṇṇavantaṃ, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Ye kho pan' assa sevanti bhajanti payirupâsanti diṭṭhânugatiṃ âpajjanti tesaṃ taṃ hoti dîgharattaṃ hitâya sukhâya idam assa sukhâ-samphassatâya: seyyathâpi taṃ kâsikavatthaṃ sukhasamphassaṃ tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Yesaṃ kho pana paṭigaṇhâti cîvarapiṇḍapâtasenâsanagilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâraṃ tesaṃ taṃ mahâphalaṃ hoti mahânisaṃsaṃ, idam assa mahagghatâya: seyyathâpi taṃ kâsikavatthaṃ mahagghaṃ tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo: majjhimo ce pi bhikkhu . . . pe . . . thero ce pi bhikkhu hoti sîlavâ kalyânadhammo, idam assa suvaṇṇatâya, seyyathâpi kâsikavatthaṃ vaṇṇavantaṃ tath' ûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Ye kho pan' assa sevanti bhajanti payirupâsanti diṭṭhânugatiṃ âpajjanti tesaṃ tam hoti dîgharattaṃ hitâya sukhâya, idam assa sukhasamphassatâya: seyyathâpi taṃ kâsikavatthaṃ sukhasamphassaṃ, tathûpamo ayaṃ pnggalo. Yesaṃ kho pana paṭigaṇhâti civarapiṇḍapâtasenâsanagilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâraṃ tesaṃ taṃ mahaphalaṃ hoti mahanisaṃsaṃ, idam assa mahagghatâya: seyyathâpi taṃ kâsikavatthaṃ mahagghaṃ tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Evarûpo ce thero bhikkhu saṅghamajjhe bhaṇati, tam enaṃ bhikkhû evam âhaṃsu:- appasaddâ âyasmanto hotha, thero bhikkhu dhammañ ca vinayañ ca bhaṇatî ti, tassa taṃ vacanaṃ âdheyyaṃ gacchati gandhakaraṇḍake

va naṃ kâsikavatthaṃ ime *tayo kâsikavatthûpamâ puggalo* santo saṃvijjamâno bhikkhûsu.

12. *Katamo ca puggalo suppameyyo?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo uddhato hoti, unnalo, capalo, mukharo, vikiṇṇavâco, muṭṭhasati, asampajâno, asamâhito, vibbhantacitto, pâkaṭindriyo: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo suppameyyo.*

Katamo ca puggalo duppameyyo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo anuddhato hoti, anunnalo, acapalo, amukharo, avikiṇṇavâco, uppaṭṭhitasati, sampajâno, samâhito, ekaggacitto, saṃvutindriyo: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo duppameyyo.*

Katamo ca puggalo appameyyo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo âsavânaṃ khayâ anâsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññâvimuttiṃ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññâ sacchikatvâ upasampajja viharati: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo appameyyo.*

13. *Katamo ca puggalo na sevitabbo, na bhajitabbo, na payirupâsitabbo?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo hîno hoti sîlena samâdhinâ paññâya, evarûpo puggalo na sevitabbo, na bhajitabbo, na payirupâsitabbo aññatra anuddayâ, aññatra anukampâ.

Katamo ca puggalo sevitabbo, bhajitabbo, payirupâsitabbo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo sadiso hoti sîlena samâdhinâ paññâya, evarûpo puggalo sevitabbo, bhajitabbo, payirupâsitabbo. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sîlasâmaññagatânaṃ sataṃ sîlakathâ ca no bhavissati, sâ ca no phâsu bhavissati, sâ ca no pavattinî bhavissati; samâdhisâmaññagatânaṃ sataṃ samâdhikathâ ca no bhavissati, sâ ca no phâsu bhavissati, sâ ca no pavattinî bhavissati; paññâsâmaññagatânaṃ sataṃ paññâkathâ ca no bhavissati, sâ ca no phâsu bhavissati, sâ ca no pavattinî bhavissati; tasmâ evarûpo *puggalo sevitabbo, bhajitabbo, payirupâsitabbo.*

Katamo ca puggalo sakkatvâ garuṅkatvâ sevitabbo, bhajitabbo, payirupâsitabbo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo adhiko hoti sîlena samâdhinâ paññâya evarûpo puggalo sakkatvâ garuṅkatvâ sevitabbo, bhajitabbo, payirupâsitabbo. Taṃ kissa hetu? Aparipûraṃ vâ sîlakkhandham paripûrissâmi paripûraṃ vâ sîlakkhandaṃ

tattha tattha paññâya anuggahissâmi; aparipûraṃ vâ samâdhikkhandhaṃ paripûrissâmi paripûraṃ vâ samâdhikkhandhaṃ tattha tattha paññâya anuggahissâmi; aparipûraṃ vâ paññâkkhandhaṃ paripûrissâmi paripûraṃ vâ paññâkkhandhaṃ tattha tattha paññâya anuggahissâmi: tasmâ evarûpo *puggalo sakkatvâ garuṅkatvâ sevitabbo, bhajitabbo, payirûpâsitabbo.*

14. *Katamo ca puggalo jigucchitabbo, na sevitabbo, na bhajitabbo, na payirupâsitabbo?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo dussîlo hoti, pâpadhammo, asucisaṅkassarasamâcâro, paṭicchannakammanto, asamaṇo, samaṇapaṭiñño, abrahmacârî, brahmacâripaṭiñño, antopûtî, avassuto, kasambukajâto, evarûpo puggalo jigucchitabbo, na sevitabbo, na bhajitabbo, na payirupâsitabbo. Taṃ kissa hetu? Kiñcâpi evarûpassa puggalassa na diṭṭhânugatim âpajjati, atha kho naṃ pâpako kittisaddo abbhuggacchati pâpamitto purisapuggalo pâpasahâyo pâpasampavaṅko: seyyathâpi nâma ahigûthagato kiñcâpi na ḍassati atha kho naṃ makkheti: evam evaṃ kiñcâpi evarûpassa puggalassa na diṭṭhânugatiṃ âpajjati, atha kho naṃ pâpo kittisaddo abbhuggacchati pâpamitto purisapuggalo pâpasahâyo pâpasampavaṅko ti: tasmâ evarûpo *puggalo jigucchitabbo, na sevitabbo, na bhajitabbo, na payirupâsitabbo.*

Katamo ca puggalo ajjhupekkhitabbo na sevitabbo, na bhajitabbo, na payirupâsitabbo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo kodhano hoti upâyâsabahulo appaṃ pi vutto samâno abhisajjati, kuppati, vyâpajjati, patiṭṭhîyati, kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ ca pâtukaroti, seyyathâpi nâma duṭṭhâruko kaṭṭhena vâ kaṭhalâya vâ ghaṭṭito bhîyyo-somattâya âsavaṃ deti, evam evam idh' ekacco puggalo kodhano hoti upâyâsabahulo . . . pe . . . seyyathâpi nâma tiṇḍukâlâtaṃ kaṭṭhena vâ kaṭhalâya vâ ghaṭṭitaṃ bhîyyo-somattâya ciccitâyati ciṭiciṭâyati, evam evam idh' ekacco puggalo kodhano hoti upâyâsabahulo . . . pe . . . seyyathâpi nâma gûthakûpo kaṭṭhena vâ kaṭhalâya vâ ghaṭṭito bhîyyo-somattâya duggandho hoti, evam evaṃ idh' ekacco puggalo kodhano hoti upâyâsabahulo appam pi vutto samâno abhisajjati kuppati vyâpajjati patiṭṭhîyati kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ

ča pâtukaroti: evarûpo puggalo ajjhupekkhitabbo . . . pe . . . Taṃ kissa hetu? Akkoseyyâ pi maṃ paribhâseyyâ pi maṃ anattham pi me kareyyâ ti: tasmâ evarûpo *puggalo ajjhupekkhitabbo, na sevitabbo, na bhajitabbo, na payirupâsitabbo.*

Katamo ca puggalo sevitabbo bhajitabbo payirupâsitabbo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo sîlavâ hoti kalyâṇadhammo, evarûpo puggalo sevitabbo bhajitabbo payirupâsitabbo. Taṃ kissa hetu? Kiñcâpi evarûpassa puggalassa pana diṭṭhânugatim âpajjati, atha kho naṃ kalyâṇo kittisaddo abbhugacchati kalyâṇamitto purisapuggalo kalyâṇasahâyo kalyâṇasampavaṅko ti: tasmâ evarûpo *puggalo sevitabbo bhajitabbo payirupâsitabbo.*

15. *Katamo ca puggalo sîlesu paripûrakârî samâdhismim mattasokârî paññâya mattasokârî?*

Sotâpannasakadâgâmino: ime vuccanti *puggalâ sîlesu paripûrakârino samâdhismiṃ mattasokârino paññâya mattasokârino.*

Katamo ca puggalo sîlesu ca paripûrakârî samâdhismiñ ca paripûrakârî paññâya mattasokârî?

Anâgâmî: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo sîlesu ca paripûrakârî samâdhismiñ ca paripûrakârî paññâya mattasokârî.*

Katamo ca puggalo sîlesu ca paripûrakârî samâdhismiñ ca paripûrakârî paññâya ca paripûrakârî?

Arahâ: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo sîlesu ca paripûrakârî samâdhismiñ ca paripûrakârî paññâya ca paripûrakârî.*

16. *Tattha katame tayo satthâro?*

Idh' ekacco satthâ kâmânaṃ pariññaṃ paññâpeti, na rûpânaṃ pariññaṃ paññâpeti, na vedanânaṃ pariññaṃ paññâpeti.

Idha pan' ekacco satthâ kâmânañ ca pariññaṃ paññâpeti rûpânañ ca pariññaṃ paññâpeti na vedanânaṃ pariññaṃ paññâpeti.

Idha pan' ekacco satthâ kâmânaṃ pariññaṃ paññâpeti rûpânañ ca pariññaṃ paññâpeti vedanânañ ca pariññaṃ paññâpeti.

Tatra yvâyaṃ satthâ kâmânaṃ pariññaṃ paññâpeti na rûpânañ pariññaṃ paññâpeti na vedanânaṃ pariññaṃ paññâpeti rûpâvacarasamâpattiyâ lâbhî satthâ tena daṭṭhabbo.

Tatra yvâyaṃ satthâ kâmânañ ca pariññaṃ paññâpeti rûpânañ ca pariññaṃ paññâpeti na vedanânaṃ pariññaṃ paññâpeti arûpâvacarasamâpattiyâ lâbhî satthâ tena daṭṭhabbo.

Tatra yvâyaṃ satthâ kâmânañ ca pariññaṃ paññâpeti rûpânañ ca pariññaṃ paññâpeti vedanânañ ca pariññaṃ paññâpeti sammâsambuddho satthâ tena daṭṭhabbo. Ime *tayo satthâro.*

17. *Tattha katame apare pi tayo satthâro?*

Idh' ekacco satthâ diṭṭh' eva dhamme attânaṃ saccato thetato paññâpeti, abhisamparâyañ ca attânaṃ saccato thetato paññâpeti.

Idha pan' ekacco satthâ diṭṭh' eva dhamme attânaṃ saccato thetato paññâpeti, no ca kho abhisamparâyam attânaṃ saccato thetato paññâpeti.

Idha pañ' ekacco satthâ diṭṭh' eva dhamme attânaṃ saccato thetato na paññâpeti, abhisamparâyañ ca attânaṃ saccato thetato na paññâpeti.

Tatra yvâyaṃ satthâ diṭṭh' eva dhamme attânaṃ saccato thetato paññâpeti, abhisamparâyañ ca attânaṃ saccato thetato paññâpeti sassatavâdo satthâ tena daṭṭhabbo.

Tatra yvâyaṃ satthâ diṭṭh' eva dhamme attânaṃ saccato thetato paññâpeti, no ca kho abhisamparâyaṃ attânaṃ saccato thetato paññâpeti ucchedavâdo satthâ tena daṭṭhabbo.

Tatra yvâyaṃ satthâ diṭṭh' eva dhamme attânaṃ saccato thetato na paññâpeti, abhisamparâyañ ca attânaṃ saccato thetato na paññâpeti sammâsambuddho satthâ tena daṭṭhabbo. Ime *apare tayo satthâro.*

TIKANIDDESO.

IV.

CATTÂRO PUGGALÂ.

1. *Katamo ca puggalo asappuriso?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo pâṇâtipâtî hoti, adinnâdâyî hoti, kâmesu micchâcârî hoti, musâvâdî hoti, surâmerayamajjapamâdaṭṭhâyî hoti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo asappuriso.*

Katamo ca puggalo asappurisena asappurisataro?

Idh' ekacco puggalo attanâ ca pâṇâtipâtî hoti parañ ca pâṇâtipâte samâdapeti; attanâ ca adinnâdâyî hoti parañ ca adinnâdâne samâdapeti; attanâ ca kâmesu micchâcârî hoti parañ ca kâmesu micchâcâre samâdapeti; attanâ ca musâvâdî hoti parañ ca musâvâde samâdapeti; attanâ ca surâmerayamajjapamâdaṭṭhâyî hoti parañ ca surâmerayamajjapamâdaṭṭhâne samâdapeti; ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo asappurisena asappurisataro.*

Katamo ca puggalo sappuriso?

Idh' ekacco puggalo pâṇâtipâtâ paṭivirato hoti, adinnadânâ paṭivirato hoti, kâmesu micchâcârâ paṭivirato hoti, surâmerayamajjapamâdaṭṭhânâ paṭivirato hoti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo sappuriso.*

Katamo ca puggalo sappurisena sappurisataro?

Idh' ekacco puggalo attanâ ca pâṇâtipâtâ paṭivirato hoti parañ ca pâṇâtipâtâ veramaṇiyâ samâdapeti; attanâ ca adinnâdânâ paṭivirato hoti parañ ca adinnâdânâ veramaṇiyâ samâdapeti; attanâ ca kâmesu micchâcârâ paṭivirato hoti parañ ca kâmesu micchâcârâ veramaṇiyâ samâdapeti; attanâ ca musâvâdâ paṭivirato hoti parañ ca musâvâdâ veramaṇiyâ samâdapeti; attanâ ca surâmerayamajjapamâdaṭṭhânâ paṭivirato hoti parañ ca surâmerayamajjapamâdaṭṭhânâ veramaṇiyâ samâdapeti: ayaṃ vuccato *puggalo sappurisena sappurisataro.*

2. *Katamo ca puggalo pâpo?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo pâṇâtipâtî hoti, adinnâdâyî hoti, kâ mesu micchâcârî hoti, musâvâdî hoti, pisuṇavâco hoti, pharusavâco hoti, samphappalâpî hoti, abhijjhâlu hoti, vyâpannacitto hoti, micchâdiṭṭhi hoti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo pâpo.*

Katamo ca puggalo pâpena pâpataro?

Idh' ekacco puggalo attanâ ca pâṇâtipâtî hoti parañ ca pâṇâtipâte samâdapeti; attanâ ca adinnâdâyî hoti parañ ca adinnâdâne samâdapeti; attanâ ca kâmesu micchâcârî hoti parañ ca kâmesu micchâcâre samâdapeti; attanâ ca musâvâdî hoti parañ ca musâvâde samâdapeti; attanâ câ pisuṇavâco hoti parañ ca pisuṇâya vâcâya samâdapeti; attanâ ca pharu-

savâco hoti parañ ca pharusâya vâcâya samâdapeti; attanâ ca samphappalâpî hoti parañ ca samphappalâpe samâdapeti; attanâ ca abhijjhâlu hoti parañ ca abhijjhâya samâdapeti; attanâ ca vyâpannacitto hoti parañ ca vyâpâde samâdapeti; attanâ ca micchâdiṭṭhi hoti parañ ca miccâdiṭṭhiyâ samâdapeti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo pâpena pâpataro.*

Katamo ca puggalo kalyâṇo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo pânâtipâtâ paṭivirato hoti, adinnâdânâ paṭivirato hoti, kâmesu micchâcârâ paṭivirato hoti, musâvâdâ paṭivirato hoti, pisuṇâya vâcâya paṭivirato hoti, pharusâya vâcâya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalâpâ paṭivirato hoti, anabhijjhâlu hoti, avyâpannacitto hoti, sammâdiṭṭhi hoti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo kalyâṇo.*

Katamo ca puggalo kalyâṇena kalyâṇataro?

Idh' ekacco puggalo attanâ ca pâṇâtipâtâ paṭivirato hoti parañ ca pâṇâtipâtâ veramaṇiyâ samâdapeti; attanâ ca adinnâdânâ paṭivirato hoti parañ ca adinnâdânâ veramaṇiyâ samâdapeti; attanâ ca kâmesu micchâcârâ paṭivirato hoti parañ ca kâmesu micchâcârâ veramaṇiyâ samâdapeti; . . . pe . . . sammâdiṭṭhiyâ samâdapeti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo kalyânena kalyâṇataro.*

3. *Katamo ca puggalo pâpadhammo?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo pâṇâtipâtî hoti . . . pe . . . [iv. 2*a.*], micchâdiṭṭhi hoti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo pâpadhammo.*

Katamo ca puggalo pâpadhammena pâpadhammataro?

Idh' ekacco puggalo attanâ ca pâṇâtipâtî hoti parañca pâṇâtipâte samâdapeti; . . . pe . . . [iv. 2*b.*] micchâdiṭṭhiyâ samâdapeti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo pâpadhammena pâpadhammataro.*

Katamo ca puggalo kalyâṇadhammo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo pâṇâtipâtâ paṭivirato hoti . . . pe . . . [iv. 1*c.*; iv. 2*c.*] sammâdiṭṭhi hoti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo kalyâṇadhammo.*

Katamo ca puggalo kalyâṇadhammena kalyâṇadhammataro?

Idh' ekacco puggalo attanâ ca pâṇâtipâtâ paṭivirato hoti, parañ ca pâṇâtipâtâ veramaṇiyâ samâdapeti; . . . pe . . . [iv 1*d.*; iv. 2*d.*] sammâdiṭṭhiyâ samâdapeti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo kalyâṇadhammena kalyâṇadhammataro.*

4. *Katamo ca puggalo sâvajjo?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo sâvajjena kâyakammena samannâgato hoti, sâvajjena vacîkammena samannâgato hoti, sâvajjena manokammena samannâgato hoti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo sâvajjo.*

Katamo ca puggalo vajjabahulo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo sâvajjena bahulaṃ kâyakammena samannâgato hoti appaṃ anavajjena, sâvajjena bahulaṃ vacîkammena samannâgato hoti appaṃ anavajjena, sâvajjena bahulaṃ manokammena samannâgato hoti appaṃ anavajjena: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo vajjabahulo.*

Katamo ca puggalo appasâvajjo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo anavajjena bahulaṃ kâyakammena samannâgato hoti appaṃ sâvajjena, anavajjena bahulaṃ vacîkammena samannâgato hoti appaṃ sâvajjena, anavajjena bahulaṃ manokammena samannâgato hoti appaṃ sâvajjena: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo appasâvajjo.*

Katamo ca puggalo anavajjo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo anavajjena kâyakammena samannâgato hoti anavajjena vacîkammena samannâgato hoti anavajjena manokammena samannâgato hoti: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo anavajjo.*

5. *Katamo ca puggalo ugghaṭitaññû?* A. 2.135

Yassa puggalassa saha udâhaṭavelâya dhammâbhisamayo hoti, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo ugghaṭitaññû.*

Katamo ca puggalo vipaccitaññû?

Yassa puggalassa saṅkhittena bhâsitassa vitthârena atthe vibhajiyamâne dhammâbhisamayo hoti, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo vipaccitaññû.*

Katamo ca puggalo neyyo?

Yassa puggalassa uddesato paripucchato yoniso manasikaroto kalyâṇamitte sevato bhajato payirupâsato evaṃ anupubbena dhammâbhisamayo hoti, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo neyyo.*

Katamo ca puggalo padaparamo?

Yassa puggalassa bahum pi suṇato bahum pi bhaṇato bahum pi dhârayato bahum pi vâcayato na tâya jâtiyâ dhammâbhisamayo hoti, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo padaparamo.*

6. *Katamo ca puggalo yuttapaṭibhâno no muttapaṭibhâno?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo pañhaṃ puṭṭho samâno yuttaṃ vadati no sîghaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo yuttapaṭibhâno no muttapaṭibhâno.*

Katamo ca puggalo muttapaṭibhâno no yuttapaṭibhâṇo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo pañhaṃ puṭṭho samâno sîghaṃ vadati no yuttaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo muttapaṭibhâṇo no yuttapaṭibhâṇo.*

Katamo ca puggalo yuttapaṭibhâno ca muttapaṭibhâno ca?

Idh' ekacco puggalo pañhaṃ puṭṭho samâno yuttañ ca sîghañ ca vadati: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo yuttapaṭibhâno ca muttapaṭibhano ca.*

Katamo ca puggalo n' eva yuttapaṭibhâṇo no muttapaṭibhâno?

Idh' ekacco puggalo pañhaṃ puṭṭho samâno n' eva yuttaṃ vadati no sîghaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo n' eva yuttapaṭibhâṇo no muttapaṭibhâṇo.*

7. *Tattha kattame catâro dhammakathikâ puggalâ?*

Idh' ekacco dhammakathiko appañ ca bhâsati asahitañ ca parisâ c' assa na kusalâ hoti sahitâsahitassa, evarûpo dhammakathiko evarûpâya parisâya dhammakathiko tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

Idha pan' ekacco dhammakathiko appañ ca bhâsati sahitañ ca, parisâ c' assa kusalâ hoti sahitâsahitassa, evarûpo dhammakathiko evarûpâya parisâya dhammakathiko tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

Idha pan' ekacco dhammakathiko bahuñ ca bhâsati asahitañ ca, parisâ c' assa na kusalâ hoti sahitâsahitassa evarûpo dhammakathiko evarûpâya parisâya dhammakathiko tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

Idha pan' ekacco dhammakathiko bahuñ ca bhâsati sahitañ ca, parisâ c' assa kusalâ hoti sahitâsahitassa, evarûpo dhammakathiko evarûpâya parisâya dhammakathiko tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Ime *cattâro dhammakathikâ puggalâ.*

8. *Tattha katame cattâro valâhakûpamâ puggalâ?*

Cattâro valâhakâ:—Gajjitâ no vassitâ, vassitâ no gajjitâ, gajjitâ ca vassitâ ca, n' eva gajjitâ no vassitâ; evam evaṃ

cattâro 'me valâhakûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ. Katame cattâro? Gajjitâ no vassitâ, vassitâ no gajjitâ, gajjitâ ca vassitâ ca, n' eva gajjitâ no vassitâ.

Kathañ ca puggalo gajjitâ hoti no vassitâ ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo bhâsitâ hoti no kattâ, evaṃ puggalo gajjitâ hoti no vassitâ seyyathâpi so valâhako gajjitâ no vassitâ, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo vassitâ hoti no gajjitâ ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo kattâ hoti no bhâsitâ, evaṃ puggalo vassitâ hoti no gajjitâ, seyyathâpi so valâhako vassitâ hoti, no gajjitâ, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo gajjitâ ca hoti vassitâ ca ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo bhâsitâ ca hoti kattâ ca, evaṃ puggalo gajjitâ ca hoti vassitâ ca, seyyathâpi so valâhako gajjitâ ca vassitâ ca, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo n' eva gajjitâ hoti no vassitâ ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo n' eva bhâsitâ hoti no kattâ, evaṃ puggalo n' eva gajjitâ hoti no vassitâ, seyyathâpi so valâhako n' eva gajjitâ no vassitâ, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Ime cattâro valâhakûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ.

9. *Tattha katame cattâro mûsikûpamâ puggalâ ?*

Catasso mûsikâ :—Gâdhaṃ khattâ no vasitâ, vasitâ no gâdhaṃ khattâ, gâdhaṃ khattâ ca vasitâ ca, n' eva gâdhaṃ kattâ no vasitâ; evaṃ evaṃ cattâro 'me mûsikûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ. Katame cattâro? Gâdhaṃ khattâ no vasitâ, vasitâ no gâdhaṃ khattâ, gâdhaṃ khattâ ca vasitâ ca, n' eva gâdhaṃ khattâ no vasitâ.

Kathañ ca puggalo gâdhaṃ khattâ hoti no vasitâ ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo dhammaṃ pariyâpuṇâti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyâkaraṇaṃ gâthaṃ udânaṃ itivuttakaṃ jâtakaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ. So idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ na pajânâti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathâbhûtaṃ na pajânâti, ayam dukkhanirodho ti yathâbhûtaṃ na pajânâti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti yathâbhûtam na pajânâti; evaṃ puggalo gâdhaṃ khattâ hoti no vasitâ, seyyathâpi sâ mûsikâ gâdhaṃ khattâ no vasitâ, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo vasitâ hoti no gâdhaṃ khattâ ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo dhammaṃ na pariyâpuṇâti suttaṃ . . . pe . . . vedallaṃ. So idam dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti; evaṃ puggalo vasitâ hoti no gâdhaṃ khattâ, seyyathâpi sâ mûsikâ vasitâ no gâdhaṃ khattâ, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo gâdhaṃ khattâ ca hoti vasitâ ca ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo dhammaṃ pariyâpuṇâti suttaṃ . . . pe . . . vedallaṃ. So idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . . ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti; evaṃ puggalo gâdhaṃ khattâ ca hoti vasitâ ca, seyyathâpi sâ mûsikâ gâdhaṃ khattâ ca vasitâ ca, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo n' eva gâdhaṃ khattâ hoti no vâsitâ ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo dhammaṃ na pariyâpuṇâti, suttaṃ . . . pe . . . vedallam. So idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ na pajânâti . . . pe . . . ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti yathâbhûtaṃ na pajânâti; evaṃ puggalo n' eva gâdhaṃ khattâ hoti no vasitâ, seyyathâpi sâ musikâ n'eva gâdhaṃ khattâ no vasitâ, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Ime cattâro mûsikûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ.

10. *Tattha katame cattâro ambûpamâ puggalâ ?*

Cattâri ambâni:—âmaṃ pakkavaṇṇi, pakkaṃ âmavaṇṇi, âmaṃ âmavaṇṇi, pakkaṃ pakkavaṇṇi; evam evam cattâro 'me ambûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ. Katame cattaro? âmo pakkavaṇṇî, pakko âmavaṇṇî, âmo âmavaṇṇî, pakko pakkavaṇṇî.

Kathañ ca puggalo âmo hoti pakkavaṇṇî ?

Idh' ekacassa puggalassa pâsâdikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ âlokitaṃ vilokitaṃ sammiñjitaṃ pasâritaṃ saṅghâṭipattacîvaradhâraṇaṃ. So idaṃ dukhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ na pajânâti . . . pe . . . ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti na pajânâti: evaṃ puggalo âmo hoti pakkavaṇṇî, seyyathâpi taṃ ambaṃ âmaṃ pakkavaṇṇi, tathâpamo ayam puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo pakko hoti âmavaṇṇî ?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa na pâsâdikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ âlokitaṃ vilokitaṃ sammiñjitaṃ pasâritaṃ saṅghâṭipattacîvaradhâraṇaṃ. So idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti pajânâti: evaṃ puggalo pakko hoti âmavaṇṇî, seyyathâpi taṃ ambaṃ pakkaṃ âmavaṇṇi, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo âmo hoti âmavaññî?

Idh' ekacassa puggalassa na pâsâdikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ . . . pe . . . -dhâraṇaṃ. So idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ na pajânâti . . . pe . . . ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti na pajânâti: evaṃ puggalo âmo hoti âmavaṇṇî, seyyathâpi taṃ ambaṃ âmaṃ âmavaṇṇi, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo pakko hoti pakkavaṇṇî?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa pâsâdikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ . . . pe . . . -dhâraṇaṃ. So idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . pajânâti: evaṃ puggalo pakko hoti pakkavaṇṇî, seyyathâpi taṃ ambaṃ pakkaṃ pakkavaṇṇi, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Ime cattâro ambûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ.

11. *Tattha katame cattâro kumbhûpamâ puggalâ?*

Cattâro kumbhâ:—Tuccho pi hito, pûro pi vaṭo, tuccho pi vaṭo, pûro pi hito; evam evaṃ cattâro 'me kumbhûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamâno lokasmiṃ. Katame cattâro? Tuccho pi hoti, pûro pi vaṭo, tuccho pi vaṭo, pûro pi hito.

Kathañ ca puggalo tuccho hoti pi hito?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa pâsâdikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ . . . pe . . . -dhâraṇaṃ. So idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâhhûtaṃ na pajânâti . . . pe . . . ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti na pajânâti: evaṃ puggalo tuccho hoti, pi hito, seyyathâpi so kumbho tuccho pi hito tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo pûro hoti pi vaṭo?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa na pâsâdikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ . . . pe . . . [iv. 10*b*.]. So idam dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . : evaṃ puggalo pûro hoti pi vaṭo, seyyathâpi so kumbho pûro pi vaṭo, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo tuccho hoti pi vaṭo?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa na pâsâdikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ . . . pe . . .; [iv. 10*c*.]. So idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ na pajânâti . . . pe . . . : evaṃ puggalo tuccho hoti pi vaṭo, seyyathâpi kumbho tuccho pi vaṭo, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo pûro hoti pi hito?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa pâsâdikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ . . . pe . . . [iv. 10*d*.] So idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . : evaṃ puggalo pûro hoti pi hoti, seyyathâpi kumbho pûro pi hito, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Ime cattâro kumbhûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ.

12. *Tattha katame cattâro udakarahadûpamâ puggalâ?*

Cattâro udakarahadâ:—uttâno gambhîrobhâso, gambhîro uttânobhâso, uttâno uttânobhâso, gambhîro gambhîrobhâso: evam evaṃ cattâro 'me udakarahadûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ. Katame cattâro? Uttâno gambhîrobhâso, gambhîro uttânobhâso, uttâno uttânobhâso, gambhîro gambhîrobhâso.

Kathañ ca puggalo uttâno hoti gambhîrobhâso?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa pâsâdikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ . . . pe . . . [iv. 10*a*.]. So idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ na pajânâti . . . pe . . . : evaṃ puggalo uttâno hoti gambhîrobhâso, seyyathâpi so udakarahado uttâno gambhîrobhâso, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo gambhîro hoti uttânobhâso?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa na pâsâdikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ . . . pe . . . So idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . : evaṃ puggalo gambhîro hoti uttânobhâso, seyyathâpi so udakarahado gambhîro uttânobhâso, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo uttâno hoti uttânobhâso?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa na pâsâdikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ . . . pe . . . So idaṃ dukkhan ti na pajânâti . . . pe . . . : evaṃ puggalo uttâno hoti uttânobhâso, seyyathâpi so udakarahado uttâno uttânobhâso, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo gambhîro hoti gambhîrobhâso?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa pâsâdikaṃ hoti abhikkantaṃ . . . pe . . . So idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . : evaṃ puggalo gambhîro hoti gambhîrobhâso, seyyathâpi so udakarahado gambhîro gambhîrobhâso, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Ime cattâro udakarahadûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ.

13. *Tattha katame cattâro balivaddûpamâ puggalâ ?*

Cattâro balivaddâ :—sakagavacaṇḍo no paragavacaṇḍo, paragavacaṇḍo no sakagavacaṇḍo, sakagavacaṇḍo ca paragavacaṇḍo ca, n' eva sakagavacaṇḍo no paragavacaṇḍo: evam evaṃ cattâro balivaddûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ. Katame cattaro? Sakagavacaṇḍo no paragavacaṇḍo, paragavacaṇḍo no sakagavacaṇḍo, sakagavacaṇḍo ca paragavacaṇḍo ca, n' eva sakagavacaṇḍo no paragavacaṇḍo.

Kathañ ca puggalo sakagavacaṇḍo hoti no paragavacaṇḍo ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo sakaparisaṃ ubbejitâ hoti no paraparisaṃ, evaṃ puggalo sakagavacaṇḍo hoti no paragavacaṇḍo, seyyathâpi so balivaddo sakagavacaṇḍo hoti no paragavacaṇḍo, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo paragavacaṇḍo hoti no sakagavacaṇḍo ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo paraparisaṃ ubbejitâ hoti no sakaparisaṃ, evaṃ puggalo paragavacaṇḍo hoti no sakagavacaṇḍo, seyyathâpi so balivaddo paragavacaṇḍo no sakagavacaṇḍo, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo sakagavacaṇḍo ca hoti paragavacaṇḍo ca.

Idh' ekacco puggalo sakaparisaṃ ubbejitâ hoti paraparisañ ca, evaṃ puggalo sakagavacaṇḍo hoti paragavacaṇḍo ca, seyyathâpi so balivaddo sakagavacaṇḍo ca paragavacaṇḍo ca, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo n' eva sakagavacaṇḍo hoti no paragavacaṇḍo ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo n' eva sakaparisaṃ ubbejitâ hoti no paraparisaṃ, evaṃ puggalo n' eva sakagavacaṇḍo hoti no paragavacaṇḍo, seyyathâpi so balivaddo n' eva sakagavacaṇḍo no paragavacaṇḍo tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Ime cattâro balivaddûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ.

14. *Tattha katame cattâro âsîvisûpamâ puggalâ ?*

Cattâro âsîvisâ:—Âgataviso no ghoraviso, ghoraviso no âgataviso, âgataviso ca ghoraviso ca, n' eva âgataviso no ghoraviso: evam evaṃ cattâro 'me âsîvisûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ. Katame cattâro? Âgataviso no ghoraviso, ghoraviso no âgataviso, âgataviso ca ghoraviso ca, n' eva âgataviso no ghoraviso.

Kathañ ca puggalo âgataviso hoti no ghoraviso ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo abhiṇhaṃ kujjhati, so ca khvassa kodho na ciraṃ dîgharattaṃ anuseti: evaṃ puggalo âgataviso hoti no ghoraviso, seyyathâpi so âsîviso âgataviso hoti no ghoraviso tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo ghoraviso hoti no âgataviso ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo na h' eva kho abhiṇhaṃ kujjhati, so ca khvassa kodho ciraṃ dîgharattaṃ anuseti: evaṃ puggalo ghoraviso hoti no âgataviso, seyyathâpi so âsîviso ghoraviso no âgataviso, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo âgataviso ca hoti ghoraviso ca ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo abhiṇhaṃ khujjhati, so ca khvassa kodho ciraṃ dîgharattaṃ anuseti: evaṃ puggalo âgataviso ca hoti ghoraviso ca, seyyathâpi so âsîviso ca âgataviso ca ghoraviso ca, tâthûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo n' eva âgataviso hoti no ghoraviso ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo na h' eva kho abhiṇhaṃ kujjhati, so ca khvassa kodho na ciraṃ dîgharattaṃ anuseti: evaṃ puggalo n' eva âgataviso hoti no ghoraviso, seyyathâpi so âsîviso n' eva âgataviso no ghoraviso, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Ime cattâro âsîvisûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ.

15. *Kathañ ca puggalo ananuvicca apariyogâhetvâ avaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti ?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo duppaṭippannânaṃ micchâpaṭipannâ-naṃ titthiyânaṃ titthiyasâvakânaṃ vaṇṇaṃ bhâsati, suppaṭipannâ iti pi sammâpaṭipannâ iti pî ti: evaṃ puggalo ananuvicca apariyogâhetvâ avaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti.

Kathañ ca puggalo ananuvicca apariyogâhetvâ vaṇṇârahassa-avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo suppaṭipannânaṃ sammâpaṭipannânaṃ buddhânaṃ buddhasâvakânaṃ avaṇṇaṃ bhâsati, duppaṭipannâ iti pi micchâpaṭipannâ iti pî ti; evaṃ puggalo ananuvicca apariyogâhetvâ vaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti.

Kathañ ca puggalo ananuvicca apariyogâhetvâ appasâdaniye ṭhâne pasâdaṃ upadhaṃsitâ hoti?

Idh' ekacco puggalo duppaṭipadâya micchâpaṭipadâya pasâdaṃ janeti, suppaṭipadâ iti pi sammâpaṭipadâ iti pî ti: evaṃ puggalo ananuvicca apariyogâhetvâ appasâdanîye ṭhâne pasâdaṃ upadhaṃsitâ hoti.

Kathañ ca puggalo ananuvicca apariyogâhetvâ pasâdanîye ṭhâne appasâdaṃ upadhaṃsitâ hoti?

Idh' ekacco puggalo suppaṭipadâya sammâpaṭipadâya appasâdaṃ janeti, duppaṭipadâ iti pi micchâpaṭipadâ iti pîti; evaṃ puggalo ananuvicca apariyogâhetvâ pasâdaniye ṭhâne appasâdaṃ upadhaṃsitâ hoti.

16. *Kathañ ca puggalo anuvicca pariyogâhetvâ avaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo duppaṭipannânaṃ micchâpaṭipannânaṃ titthiyânaṃ titthiyasâvakânaṃ avaṇṇaṃ bhâsati, duppaṭipannâ iti pi micchâpaṭipannâ iti pîti; evaṃ puggalo anuvicca pariyogâhetvâ avaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti.

Kathañ ca puggalo anuvicca pariyogâhetvâ vaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti?

Idh' ekacco puggalo suppaṭipannânaṃ sammâpaṭipannânaṃ buddhasâvakânaṃ vaṇṇaṃ bhâsati, suppaṭipannâ iti pi sammâpaṭipannâ iti pîti; evaṃ puggalo anuvicca pariyogâhetvâ vaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti.

Kathañ ca puggalo anuvicca pariyogâhetvâ appasâdaniye ṭhâne appasâdaṃ upadhaṃsitâ hoti?

Idh' ekacco puggalo duppaṭipadâya micchâpaṭipadâya appasâdaṃ janeti, duppaṭipadâ iti pi micchâpaṭipadâ iti pîti; evaṃ puggalo anuvicca pariyogâhetvâ appasâdanîye ṭhâne appasâdaṃ upadhaṃsitâ hoti.

Kathañ ca puggalo anuvicca pariyogâhetvâ pasâdanîye ṭhâne pasâdaṃ upadhaṃsitâ hoti?

Idh' ekacco puggalo suppaṭipadâya sammâpaṭipadâya pasâdaṃ janeti, suppaṭipadâ iti pi sammâpaṭipadâ iti pî ti: evaṃ puggalo anuvicca pariyogâhetvâ pasâdanîye ṭhâne pasâdaṃ upadhaṃsitâ hoti.

17. *Kathañ ca puggalo avaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena no ca kho vaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo vaṇṇo pi saṃvijjati avaṇṇo pi saṃvijjati, yo tattha avaṇṇo taṃ bhaṇati bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena yo tattha vaṇṇo taṃ na bhaṇati bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena, evaṃ puggalo avaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena no ca kho vaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena.

Kathañ ca puggalo vaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena, no ca kho avaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena?

Idh' ekacco puggalo vaṇṇo pi saṃvijjati avaṇṇo pi saṃvijjati, yo tattha vaṇṇo taṃ bhaṇati bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena, yo tattha avaṇṇo taṃ na bhaṇati bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena, evaṃ puggalo vaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena, no ca kho avaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena.

Kathañ ca puggalo avaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena vaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena?

Idh' ekacco puggalo vaṇṇo pi saṃvijjati avaṇṇo pi saṃvijjati, yo tattha avaṇṇo taṃ bhaṇati bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena yo tattha vaṇṇo tam pi bhaṇati bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena, tatra kâlaññû hoti tassa pañhassa veyyâkaraṇâya, evaṃ puggalo avaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsita hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena vaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena.

Kathañ ca puggalo n' eva avaṇṇârahassa avaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena no pi vaṇṇârahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsitâ hoti bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena?

Idh' ekacco puggalo vaṇṇo pi samvijjati avaṇṇo pi saṃvijjati, yo tattha avaṇṇo taṃ na bhaṇati bhûtaṃ tacchaṃ kâlena, yo pi tattha avaṇṇo tam pi na bhaṇati bhûtaṃ

taccham kâlena, upekkhako ca viharati sato sampajâno: evam puggalo n' eva avannârahassa avannam bhâsitâ hoti bhûtam taccham kâlena no pi vannârahassa vannam bhâsitâ hoti bhûtam taccham kâlena.

18. *Katamo ca puggalo utthânaphalûpajîvî no puññaphalûpajîvî?*

Yassa puggalassa utthahato ghatato vâyamato âjîvo abhinibbattati no puññato, ayam vuccati *puggalo utthânaphalûpajîvî no puññaphalûpajîvî.*

Katamo ca puggalo puññaphalupajîvî no utthânaphalûpajîvî?

Paranimmitavasavattideve upâdâya tat' ûpari devâ puññaphalûpajîvino na utthânaphalûpajîvino.

Katamo ca puggalo utthânaphalûpajîvî ca puññaphalûpajîvî ca?

Yassa puggalassa utthahato ghatato vâyamato âjîvo abhinibbattati puññato ca, ayam puggalo utthânaphalûpajîvî ca puññaphalûpajîvî ca.

[*Katamo ca puggalo n' eva utthânaphalûpajîvî no puññaphalûpajîvî?*]

Nerayikâ n' eva utthânaphalûpajîvino no puññaphalûpajîvino.

19. *Kathañ ca puggalo tamo hoti tamaparâyano?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo nîce kule paccâjâto hoti candâlakule vâ nesâdakule vâ venakule vâ rathakârakule vâ pukkusakule vâ dalidde appannapânabhojane kasiravuttike yattha kasirena ghâsacchado labbhati; so ca hoti dubbanno duddassiko okotimako bahvâbâdho kâno vâ kuni vâ khañjo vâ pakkhahato vâ, na lâbhî annassa pânassa vatthassa yânassa mâlâgandhavilepanassa seyyâvasathapadîpeyyassa; so kâyena duccaritam carati vâcâya duccaritam carati manasâ duccaritam carati, so kâyena duccaritam caritvâ vâcâya duccaritam caritvâ manasâ duccaritam caritvâ kâyassa bhedâ param maranâ apâyam duggatim vinipâtam nirayam upapajjati; evam *puggalo tamo hoti tamaparâyano.*

Kathañ ca puggalo tamo hoti jotiparayâno?

Idh' ekacco puggalo nîce kule . . . pe . . . seyyâvasathapadîpeyyassa; so kâyena sucaritam carati vâcâya sucaritam

carati manasâ sucaritaṃ carati, so kâyena sucaritaṃ caritvâ vâcâya sucaritaṃ caritvâ manasâ sucaritaṃ caritvâ kâyassa bhedâ param maraṇâ sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati: evaṃ *puggalo tamo hoti jotiparâyano.*

Kathañ ca puggalo joti hoti tamaparâyano?

Idh' ekacco puggalo ucce kule paccâjâto hoti khattiya-mahâsâlakule vâ, brâhmaṇamahâsâlakule vâ, gahapatimahâ-sâlakule vâ, aḍḍhe mahaddhane mahâbhoge pahûtajâtarûpa-rajate pahûtavittûpakaraṇe pahûtadhanadhaññe; so ca hoti abhirûpo dassanîyo pâsâdiko paramâya vaṇṇapokkharatâya samannâgato lâbhî . . . pe . . . seyyâvasathapadîpeyassa; so kâyena duccaritaṃ carati . . . pe . . . manasâ duccaritaṃ carati, so kâyena duccaritaṃ caritvâ . . . pe . . . manasâ duccaritaṃ caritvâ kâyassa bhedâ param maraṇâ apâyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipâtaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati: evaṃ *puggalo joti hoti tamaparâyano.*

Kathañ ca puggalo joti hoti jotiparâyano?

Idh' ekacco puggalo ucce kule . . . pe . . . seyyâvasathapa-dîpeyyassa; so kâyena sucaritaṃ carati . . . pe . . . manasâ carati, so kâyena sucaritaṃ caritvâ . . . pe . . . manasâ sucaritaṃ caritvâ kâyassa bhedâ param maraṇâ sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati: evaṃ *puggalo joti hoti jotiparâ-yano.*

20. *Kathañ ca puggalo oṇatoṇato hoti?*

. . . pe [iv. 19*a*.] . . .; evaṃ *puggalo oṇatoṇato hoti.*

Kathañ ca puggalo oṇatuṇṇato hoti?

. . . pe [iv. 19*b*.] . . .; evaṃ *puggalo oṇatuṇṇato hoti.*

Kathañ ca puggalo uṇṇatoṇato hoti?

. . . pe [iv. 19*c*.] . . .; evaṃ *puggalo uṇṇatoṇato hoti.*

Kathañ ca puggalo uṇṇatuṇṇato hoti?

. . . pe [iv. 19*d*.] . . .; evaṃ *puggalo uṇṇatuṇṇato hoti.*

21. *Tattha katame cattâro rukkhûpamâ puggalâ?*

Cattâro rukkhâ:—pheggu sâraparivâro, sâro pheggupa-rivâro, pheggu pheggurivâro, sâro sâraparivâro: evam evaṃ cattâro 'me rukkhûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamâna lokasmiṃ. Katame cattâro? Pheggu sâraparivâro, sâro pheggurivâro, pheggu pheggurivâro, sâro sâraparivâro.

Kathañ ca puggalo pheggu hoti sâraparivâro?

Idh' ekacco puggalo dussîlo hoti pâpadhammo parisâ ca khvassa hoti sîlavatî kalyâṇadhammâ: evaṃ *puggalo pheggu hoti sâraparivâro,* seyyathâpi so rukkho pheggu sâraparivâro tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo sâro hoti phegguparivâro?

Idh' ekacco puggalo sîlavâ hoti kalyâṇadhammo parisâ ca khvassa hoti dussîlo pâpadhammo; evaṃ *puggalo sâro hoti pheggu-parivâro,* seyyathâpi so rukkho sâro phegguparivâro tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo pheggu hoti phegguparivâro?

Idh' ekacco puggalo dussîlo hoti pâpadhammo parisâ ca khvassa hoti dussîlo pâpadhammo: evaṃ *puggalo pheggu hoti phegguparivâro,* seyyathâpi so rukkho pheggu hoti pheggu-parivâro, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo.

Kathañ ca puggalo sâro hoti sâraparivâro?

Idh' ekacco puggalo sîlavâ hoti kalyâṇadhammo parisâ ca khvassa hoti sîlavatî kalyâṇadhammâ: evaṃ *puggalo sâro hoti sâraparivâro,* seyyathâpi so rukkho sâro hoti sâraparivâro tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo. Ime cattâro rukkhûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ.

22. *Katamo ca puggalo rûpappamâṇo rûpappasanno?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo ârohaṃ vâ passitvâ pariṇâhaṃ vâ passitvâ saṇṭhânaṃ vâ passitvâ pâripûriṃ vâ passitvâ tattha pamâṇaṃ gahetvâ pasâdaṃ janeti, ayaṃ *puggalo rûpappa-mâṇo rûpappasanno.*

Katamo ca puggalo ghosappamâṇo ghosappasanno?

Idh' ekacco puggalo paravaṇṇanâya parathomanâya para-pasaṃsanâya paravaṇṇabhâritâya tattha pamâṇaṃ gahetvâ pasâdaṃ janeti, ayaṃ *puggalo ghosappamâṇo ghosappasanno.*

Katamo ca puggalo lûkhappamâṇo lûkhapasano?

Idh' ekacco puggalo cîvaralûkhaṃ vâ passitvâ pattalûkhaṃ vâ passitvâ senâsanalûkhaṃ vâ passitvâ vividhaṃ vâ dukka-rakârikaṃ passitvâ tattha pamânaṃ gahetvâ pasâdaṃ janeti, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo lûkhappamâṇo lûkhapasanno.*

Katamo ca puggalo dhammappamâṇo dhammappasanno?

Idh' ekacco puggalo sîlaṃ vâ passitvâ samâdhiṃ vâ passitvâ

paññaṃ vâ passitvâ tattha pamâṇaṃ gahetvâ pasâdaṃ janeti, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo dhammappamâṇo dhammapasanno.*

23. *Kathañ ca puggalo attahitâya paṭipanno hoti no parahitâya?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo attanâ sîlasampanno hoti no paraṃ sîlasampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ samâdhisampanno hoti no paraṃ samâdhisampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ paññâsampanno hoti no paraṃ paññâsampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ vimuttisampanno hoti no paraṃ vimuttisampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ vimuttiñâṇadassanasampanno hoti no paraṃ vimuttiñâṇadassanasampadâya samâdapeti: evaṃ *puggalo attahitâya paṭipanno hoti no parahitâya.*

Kathañ ca puggalo parahitâya paṭipanno hoti no attahitâya?

Idh' ekacco puggalo attanâ na sîlasampanno hoti paraṃ sîlasampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ na samâdhisampanno hoti paraṃ samâdhisampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ na paññâsampanno hoti paraṃ paññâsampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ na vimuttisampanno hoti vimuttisampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ na vimuttiñâṇadassanasampanno hoti paraṃ vimuttiñâṇadassanasampadâya samâdapeti: evaṃ *puggalo parahitâya paṭipanno hoti no attahitâya.*

Kathañ ca puggalo attahitâya c' eva paṭipanno hoti parahitâya ca?

Idh' ekacco puggalo attanâ ca sîlasampanno hoti parañ ca sîlasampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ ca samâdhisampanno hoti parañ ca samâdhisampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ ca paññâsampanno hoti parañ ca paññâsampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ ca vimuttisampanno hoti parañ ca vimuttisampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ ca vimuttiñâṇadassanasampanno hoti parañ ca vimuttiñâṇadassanasampadâya samâdapeti: *puggalo attahitâya c' eva paṭipanno hoti parahitâya ca.*

Kathañ ca puggalo n' eva attahitâya paṭipanno hoti no parahitâya?

Idh' ekacco puggalo attanâ na sîlasampanno hoti no paraṃ sîlasampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ na samâdhisampanno hoti no paraṃ samâdhisampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ na paññâsampanno hoti no paraṃ paññâsampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ

na vimuttisampanno hoti no paraṃ vimuttisampadâya samâdapeti, attanâ na vimuttiñâṇadassanasampanno hoti no paraṃ vimuttiñâṇadassanasampadâya samâdapeti; evaṃ *puggalo n' eva attahitâya paṭipanno hoti no parahitâya.*

24. *Kathañ ca puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitâpanânuyogaṃ anuyutto?* D. 1.166 M. 1.77

Idh' ekacco puggalo acelako hoti muttacâro hatthâpalekhaṇo, na-ehi-bhadantiko na-tiṭṭha-bhadantiko nâbhihaṭaṃ na uddissakataṃ na nimantanaṃ sâdiyati, so na kumbhimukhâ paṭigaṇhâti na khaḷopimukhâ paṭigaṇhâti, na eḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ na musalamantaraṃ na dvinnaṃ bhuñjamânânaṃ na gabbhiniyâ na pâyamânâya na purisantaragatâya, na saṅkittisu, na yattha sâ upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikâ saṇḍasaṇḍacârinî, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ, na suraṃ na merayaṃ na thusodakam pivati: so ekâgâriko vâ hoti ekâlopiko dvâgâriko vâ hoti dvâlopiko . . . pe . . . sattâgâriko vâ hoti sattâlopiko, ekissâpi dattiyâ yâpeti dvîhi pi dattîhi yâpeti . . . pe . . . sattahi pi dattîhi yâpeti, ekâhikam pi âhâraṃ âhâreti dvîhikam pi âhâraṃ âhâreti . . . pe . . . sattâhikam pi âhâraṃ âhâreti iti evarûpaṃ aḍḍhamâsikam pi pariyâyabhattabhojanânuyogam anuyutto viharati, so sâkabhakkho vâ hoti sâmâkabhakkho vâ hoti nîvârabhakkho vâ hoti daddulabhakkho vâ hoti sâtabhakkho vâ hoti kaṇabhakkho vâ hoti âcâmabhakkho vâ hoti piññâkabhakkho vâ hoti tiṇabhakkho vâ hoti gomayabhakkho vâ hoti, vanamûlaphalâhâre yâpeti pavattaphalabhojî: so sâṇâni pi dhâreti masâṇâni pi dhâreti chavadussâni pi dhâreti paṃsukûlâni pi dhâreti tirîṭâni pi dhâreti ajinâni pi dhâreti ajinakkhipam pi dhâreti kusacîram pi dhâreti vâkacîram pi dhâreti phalakacîram pi dhâreti kesakambalam pi dhâreti vâlakambalam pi dhâreti ulûkapakkhikam pi dhâreti, kesamassulocano pi hoti kesamassulocanânuyogam anuyutto, ubbhaṭṭhako pi hoti âsanapaṭikkhitto, ukkuṭiko pi hoti ukkuṭikappadhânam anuyutto, kaṇṭakâpassayiko pi hoti kaṇṭakâpassaye seyyaṃ kappeti, sâyaṃ tatiyakam pi udakorohanânuyogam anuyutto viharati, iti evarûpaṃ anekavihitaṃ kâyassa âtâpanaparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto viha-

rati; evaṃ *puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto.*

Kathañ ca puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto?

Idh' ekacco puggalo orabbhiko hoti sûkariko mâgaviko sâkuṇiko luddo macchaghâtako coro coraghâtako bandhanâgâriko, ye vâ pan' aññe pi keci kurûrakammantâ: evaṃ *puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto.*

Kathañ ca puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitâpanânuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto?

Idh' ekacco puggalo râjâ vâ hoti khattiyo muddhâvasitto brâhmaṇo vâ mahâsâlo, so puratthimena nagarassa navayaññâgâraṃ kârâpetvâ kesamassuṃ ohâretvâ kharâjinaṃ nivâsetvâ sappitelena kâyaṃ abbhañjitvâ migavisâṇena piṭṭhiṃ kaṇḍuvamâno yaññâgâraṃ pavisati saddhiṃ mahesiyâ brâhmaṇena ca purohitena, so tattha anantarahitâya bhûmiyâ haritûpalittâya seyyaṃ kappeti; ekissâ gâviyâ sarûpavacchâya yaṃ ekasmiṃ thane khîraṃ hoti tena râjâ yâpeti, yaṃ dutiyasmiṃ thane khîraṃ hoti tena mahesî yâpeti, yaṃ tatiyasmiṃ thane khîraṃ hoti tena brâhmaṇo purohito yâpeti, yaṃ catutthasmiṃ thane khîraṃ hoti tena aggiṃ juhanti, avasesena vacchako yâpeti; so evam âha:-ettakâ usabhâ haññantu yaññatthâya, ettakâ vacchatarâ haññantu yaññatthâya, ettakâ vacchatariyo haññantu yaññathâya, ettakâ ajâ haññantu yaññatthâya, ettakâ urabbhâ haññantu yaññatthâya, ettakâ rukkhâ chijjantu yûpatthâya, ettakâ dubbâ lûyantu barihisatthâyâ ti ye pi' ssa honti dâsâ ti vâ pessâ ti vâ kammakârâ ti vâ te pi daṇḍatajjitâ bhayatajjitâ assumukhâ rudamânâ parikammâni karonti: evaṃ *puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto.*

Kathañ ca puggalo n' eva attantapo hoti attaparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto na parantapo paraparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto?

So anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭh' eva dhamme nicchâto nibbuto sîtibhûto sukhapaṭisaṃvedî brahmabhûtena attanâ viharati.

Idha Tathâgato loke uppajjati arahaṃ sammâsambuddho

vijjâcaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidû anuttaro purisadammasârathi satthâ devamanussânaṃ buddho bhagavâ: so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samârakaṃ sabrahmaṇaṃ sassamaṇabrâhmaṇaṃ pajaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayaṃ abhiññâ sacchikatvâ pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti âdi kalyâṇaṃ majjhe kalyâṇaṃ pariyosâne kalyâṇaṃ sâtthaṃ savyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakâseti. Taṃ dhammaṃ suṇâti gahapati vâ gahapatiputto vâ aññatarasmiṃ vâ kule paccâjâto, so taṃ dhammaṃ sutvâ Tathâgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhati.

So tena saddhâpaṭilâbhena samannâgato iti paṭisañcikkhati sambâdho gharâvâso rajapatho abbhokâso pabbajâ, na yidaṃ sukaraṃ agâraṃ ajjhâvasato ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikkhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carituṃ, yaṃ nunâhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohâretvâ kâsâyâni vatthâni acchâdetvâ agârasmâ anâgâriyaṃ pabbajeyyan ti: so aparena samayena appaṃ vâ bhogakkhandhaṃ pahâya, mahantaṃ vâ bhogakkhandhaṃ pahâya, appaṃ vâ ñâtiparivaṭṭaṃ pahâya, mahantaṃ vâ ñâtiparivaṭṭaṃ pahâya, kesamassuṃ ohâretvâ kâsâyâni vatthâni acchâdetvâ agârasmâ anâgâriyaṃ pabbajati.

So evaṃ pabbajito samâno bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâsâjîvasamâpanno pâṇâtipâtaṃ pahâya pâṇâtipâtâ paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjî dayâpanno sabbapâṇabhûtahitânukampî viharati: adinnâdânaṃ pahâya adinnâdânâ paṭivirato hoti, dinnâdâyî dinnapâṭikaṅkhî athenena sucibhûtena attanâ viharati; abrahmacariyaṃ pahâya brahmacârî hoti anâcârî paṭivirato methunâ gâmadhammâ, musâvâdaṃ pahâya musâvâdâ paṭivirato hoti, saccavâdî saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvâdako lokassa, pisuṇaṃ vâcaṃ pahâya pisuṇâya vâcâya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvâ na amutra akkhâtâ imesaṃ bhedâya amutra vâ sutvâ na imesaṃ akkhâtâ amusaṃ bhedâya, iti bhinnânaṃ vâ sandhâtâ sahitânaṃ vâ anuppadâtâ samaggârâmo samaggarato samagganandî samaggakaraṇiṃ vâcaṃ bhâsitâ hoti, pharusaṃ vâcaṃ pahâya pharusavâcâ paṭivirato hoti, yâ sâ vâcâ neḷâ kaṇṇasukhâ pemanîyâ hadayaṅgamâ porî bahujanakantâ bahujanamanâpâ tathârûpaṃ vâcaṃ bhâsitâ hoti, samphappa-

lâpaṃ pahâya samphappalâpâ paṭivirato hoti, kâlavâdî bhûtavâdî atthavâdî dhammavâdî vinayavâdî nidhânavatiṃ vâcaṃ bhâsitâ kâlena sâpadesaṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasaṃhitaṃ.

So bîjagâmabhûtagâmasamârambhâ paṭivirato hoti, ekabhattiko hoti, rattûparato vikâlabhojanâ, naccagîtavâditavisûkadassanâ paṭivirato hoti, mâlâgandhavilepanadhâraṇamaṇḍanavibhûsanaṭṭhânâ paṭivirato hoti, uccâsayanamahâsayanâ paṭivirato hoti, jâtarûparajatapaṭiggahaṇâ paṭivirato hoti, âmakadhaññapaṭiggahaṇâ paṭivirato hoti, âmakamaṃsapaṭiggahaṇâ paṭivirato hoti, itthikumâripaṭiggahaṇâ paṭivirato hoti, dâsidâsapaṭiggahaṇâ paṭivirato hoti, ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇâ paṭivirato hoti, kukkuṭasûkarapaṭiggahaṇâ paṭivirato hoti, hatthigavâssavaḷavapaṭiggahaṇâ paṭivirato hoti, khettavatthupaṭiggahaṇâ paṭivirato hoti, dûteyyapahîṇagamanânuyogâ paṭivirato hoti, kayavikkayâ paṭivirato hoti, tulâkûṭakaṃsakûṭamânakûṭâ paṭivirato hoti, ukkoṭanavañcananikatisâciyogâ paṭivirato hoti chedanavadhabandhanaviparâmosa-âlopasahasâkârâ paṭivirato hoti.

So santuṭṭho hoti kâyaparihârikena cîvarena kucchiparihârikena piṇḍapâtena, so yena yen' eva pakkamati, samâdây' eva pakkamati: seyyathâpi nâma pakkhisakuṇo yena yen' eva ḍeti sapattabhâro va ḍeti, evam evaṃ bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kâyaparihârikena cîvarena kucchiparihârikena piṇḍapâtena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samâday' eva pakkamati: so iminâ ariyena sîlakkhandena samannâgato ajjhattaṃ anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

So cakkhunâ rûpaṃ disvâ na nimittaggâhî hoti nânuvyañjanaggâhî yatvâdhikaraṇam enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhâdomanassâ pâpakâ akusalâ dhammâ anvâssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarâya paṭipajjati rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ âpajjati: sotena saddaṃ sutvâ . . . pe . . . ghâṇena gandhaṃ ghâyitvâ . . . pe . . . jivhâya rasaṃ sâyitvâ . . . pe . . . kâyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvâ . . . pe . . . manasâ dhammaṃ viññâya na nimittaggâhî hoti nânuvyañjanaggâhî yatvâdhikaraṇam enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhâdomanassâ pâpakâ akusalâ dhammâ anvâssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarâya paṭipajjati rakkhati manindriyaṃ manind-

riye saṃvaraṃ âpajjati: so iminâ ariyena indriyasaṃvarena samannâgato ajjhattaṃ avyâsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajânakârî hoti, âlokite vilokite sampajânakârî hoti, sammiñjite pasârite sampajânakârî hoti, saṅghâṭipattacîvaradhâraṇe sampajânakârî hoti, asite pite khâyite sâyite sampajânakârî hoti, uccârapassâvakamme sampajânakâri hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jâgarite bhâsite tuṇhîbhâve sampajânakârî hoti.

So iminâ ca ariyena sîlakkhandhena samannâgato iminâ ca ariyena indriyasaṃvarena samannâgato iminâ ca ariyena satisampajaññena samannâgato imâya ca ariyâya santuṭṭhiyâ samannâgato vivittaṃ senâsanaṃ bhajati âraññaṃ rukkhamûlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriṃ guhaṃ susânaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokâsaṃ palâlapuñjaṃ: so pacchâbhattaṃ piṇḍapâtapaṭikkanto nisîdati pallaṅkaṃ âbhujitvâ ujuṃ kâyaṃ paṇidhâya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvâ: so abhijjhaṃ loke pahâya vigatâbhijjhena cetasâ viharati abhijjhâya cittaṃ parisodheti: vyâpâdapadosaṃ pahâya avyâpannacitto viharati sabbapâṇabhûtahitânukampî vyâpâdapadosâ cittaṃ parisodheti: thînamiddhaṃ pahâya vigatathînamiddho viharati âlokasaññî sato sampajâno thînamiddhâ cittaṃ parisodheti: uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahâya anuddhato viharati ajjhattaṃ vûpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccâ cittaṃ parisodheti: vicikicchaṃ pahâya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati akathaṅkathî kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchâya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nîvaraṇe pahâya cetaso upakkilese paññâya dubbalîkaraṇe vivicc' eva kâmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicâraṃ vivekajaṃ pîtisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhânaṃ upasampajja viharati: vitakkavicârâṇaṃ vûpasamâ ajjhattaṃ sampasâdanaṃ cetaso ekodibhâvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicâraṃ samâdhijaṃ pîtisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhânaṃ upasampajja viharati: pîtiyâ ca virâgâ upekkhako ca viharati sato sampajâno sukhañ ca kâyena paṭisaṃvedeti yan taṃ ariyâ âcikkhanti upekkhako satimâ sukhavihârî ti tatiyaṃ jhânaṃ upasampajja viharati: sukhassa ca pahânâ dukkhassa ca pahânâ pubb' eva somanassadomanassânaṃ atthaṅgamâ adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhâsatipârisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhânaṃ upasampajja viharati.

So evaṃ samâhite citte parisuddhe pariyodâte anaṅgane vigatûpakkilese mudubhûte kammanîye ṭhite ânejjappatte pubbenivâsânussatiñâṇâya cittaṃ abhininnâmeti: so anekavihitaṃ pubbenivâsaṃ anussarati, seyyathîdaṃ ekam pi jâtiṃ dve pi jâtiyo tisso pi jâtiyo catasso pi jâtiyo pañca pi jâtiyo dasa pi jâtiyo vîsam pi jâtiyo tiṃsam pi jâtiyo cattârîsam pi jâtiyo paññâsam pi jâtiyo jâtisatam pi jâtisahassam pi jâtisatasahassam pi aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe: amutrâsim evaṃnâmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamâhâro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedî evamâyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapâdiṃ, tatrâpâsiṃ evaṃnâmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamâhâro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedî evamâyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhûpapanno ti iti sâkâraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivâsaṃ anussarati.

So evaṃ samâhite citte parisuddhe pariyodâte anaṅgane vigatûpakkilese mudubhûte kammanîye ṭhite ânejjapatte sattânaṃ cutupapâtañâṇâya cittaṃ abhininnâmeti: so dibbena cakkhunâ suddhena atikkantamânusakena satte passati cavamâne upapajjamâne hîne paṇîte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathâkammûpage satte pajânâti— ime vata bhonto sattâ kâyaduccaritena samannâgatâ vacîduccaritena samannâgatâ manoduccaritena samannâgatâ ariyânaṃ upavâdakâ micchâdiṭṭhikâ micchâdiṭṭhikammasamâdânâ te kâyassa bhedâ param maraṇâ apâyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipâtaṃ nirayaṃ upapannâ— ime vata bhonto sattâ kâyasucaritena samannâgatâ, vacîsucaritena samannâgatâ, manosucaritena samannâgatâ ariyânaṃ anupavâdakâ sammâdiṭṭhikâ sammâdiṭṭhikammasamâdânâ te kâyassa bhedâ param maraṇâ sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannâ ti; so iti dibbena cakkhunâ visuddhena atikkantamânusakena satte passati cavamâne upapajjamâne hîne paṇîte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathâkammûpage satte pajânâti.

So evaṃ samâhite citte parisuddhe pariyodâte anaṅgaṇe vigatûpakkilese mudubhûte kammanîye ṭhite ânejjappatte âsavânaṃ khayañâṇâya cittaṃ abhininnâmeti: so idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti:

ime âsavâ ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti, ayaṃ âsavasamudayo ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti, . . . pe . . . ayaṃ âsavanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti. Tassa evaṃ jânato evaṃ passato kâmâsavâ pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavâsavâ pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjâsavâ pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñâṇaṃ hoti, khîṇâ jâti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇîyaṃ nâparaṃ itthattâyâti pajânâti.

Evaṃ *puggalo n' eva attantapo hoti na attaparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitâpanânuyogam anuyutto*: so ca anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭh' eva dhamme nicchâto nibbuto sîtibhûto sukhapaṭisaṃvedî brahmabhûtena attanâ viharati.

25. *Katamo ca puggalo sarâgo?*

Yassa puggalassa râgo appahîṇo, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo sarâgo.*

Katamo ca puggalo sadoso?

Yassa puggalassa doso appahîṇo, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo sadoso.*

Katamo ca puggalo samoho?

Yassa puggalassâ moho appahîṇo, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo samoho.*

Katamo ca puggalo samâno?

Yassa puggalassa mâno appahîṇo, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo samâno.*

26. *Kathañ ca puggalo lâbhî hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa na lâbhi adhipaññâdhammavipassanâya?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo lâbhî hoti rûpasahatagânaṃ vâ arûpasahagatânaṃ vâ samâpattînaṃ, na lâbhî lokuttaramaggassa vâ phalassa vâ, evaṃ *puggalo lâbhî hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa na lâbhî adhipaññâdhammavipassanâya.*

Kathañ ca puggalo lâbhî hoti adhipaññâdhammavipassanâya na lâbhî ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa?

Idh' ekacco puggalo lâbhî hoti lokuttaramaggassa vâ phalassa vâ, na lâbhî rûpasahagatânaṃ vâ arûpasahagatânaṃ vâ samâpattînaṃ: evaṃ *puggalo lâbbhî hoti adhipaññâdhammavipassanâya na lâbhî ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa.*

Kathañ ca puggalo lâbhî c' eva hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa lâbhî adhipaññâdhammavipassanâya ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo lâbhî hoti rûpasahagatânaṃ vâ arûpasahagatânaṃ vâ samâpattînaṃ lâbhî lokuttaramaggassa vâ phalassa vâ, evaṃ *puggalo lâbhî c' eva hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa lâbhî adhipaññâdhammavipassanâya.*

Kathañ ca puggalo n' eva lâbhî hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa na lâbhî adhipaññâdhammavipassanâya ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo n' eva lâbhî hoti rûpasahagatânaṃ vâ arûpasahagatânaṃ vâ samâpattînaṃ, na labhî lokuttaramaggassa vâ phalassa vâ, evaṃ *puggalo n' eva lâbhî hoti ajjhattaṃ cetosamathassa na lâbhî adhipaññâdhammavipassanâya.*

27. *Katamo ca puggalo anusotagâmî ?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo kâme ca paṭisevati pâpañca kammaṃ karoti, ayaṃ *puggalo anusotogâmî.*

Kataṃo ca puggalo paṭisotagâmî ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo kâme ca na paṭisevati pâpañca kammaṃ na karoti, so sahâ pi dukkhena sahâ pi domanassena assumukhena pi rudamâno paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carati, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo paṭisotagâmî.*

Katamo ca puggalo ṭhitatto ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo pañcannaṃ orambhâgiyânaṃ saṃyojanânaṃ parikkhayâ opapâtiko hoti tattha-paranibbâyî anâvattidhammo tasmâ lokâ, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo ṭhitatto.*

Katamo ca puggalo tiṇṇo pâraṅgato phale tiṭṭhati brâhmaṇo ?

Idh' ekacco puggalo âsavânaṃ khayâ anâsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññâvimuttiṃ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññâ sacchikatvâ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo tiṇṇo pâraṅgato phale tiṭṭhati brâhmaṇo.*

28. *Kathañ ca puggalo appassuto hoti sutena anupapanno ?*

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa appakaṃ sutaṃ hoti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyâkaraṇaṃ gâthaṃ udânaṃ itivuttakaṃ jâtakaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ, so tassa appakassa sutassa na attham aññâya na dhammam aññâya na dhammânu-

dhammapaṭipanno hoti, evaṃ *puggalo appassuto hoti sutena anupapanno.*

Kathañ ca puggalo appassuto hoti sutena upapanno?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa appakaṃ sutaṃ hoti suttaṃ . . . pe . . . vedallaṃ: so tassa appakassa sutassa attham aññâya dhammam aññâya dhammânudhammapaṭipanno hoti, evaṃ *puggalo appassuto hoti sutena upapanno.*

Kathañ ca puggala bahussuto hoti sutena anupapanno?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa bahukaṃ sutaṃ hoti suttaṃ . . . pe . . . vedallaṃ, so tassa bahukassa sutassa na attham aññâya na dhammam aññâya na dhammânudhammapaṭipanno hoti, evaṃ *puggalo bahussuto hoti sutena anupapanno.*

Kathañ ca puggalo bahussuto hoti sutena upapanno?

Idh' ekaccassa puggalassa bahukaṃ sutaṃ hoti suttaṃ . . . pe . . . vedallaṃ: so tassa bahukassa sutassa attham aññâya dhammam aññâya dhammânudhammapaṭipanno hoti, evaṃ *puggalo bahussuto hoti sutena upapanno.*

29. *Katamo ca puggalo samaṇamacalo?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo saṃyojanânaṃ parikkhayâ sotâpanno hoti avinipâtadhammo niyato sambodhiparâyano, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo samaṇamacalo.*

Katamo ca puggalo samaṇapadumo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanânaṃ parikkhayâ râgadosamohânaṃ tanuttâ sakadâgâmî hoti sakid eva imaṃ lokaṃ âgantvâ dukkhass' antaṃ karoti, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo samaṇapadumo.*

Katamo ca puggalo samaṇapuṇḍarîko?

Idh' ekacco puggalo pañcannaṃ orambhâgiyânaṃ saṃyojanânaṃ parikkhayâ opapâtiko hoti tattha-parinibbâyî anâvattidhammo tasmâ lokâ, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo samaṇapuṇḍarîko.*

Katamo ca puggalo samaṇesu samaṇasukhumâlo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo âsavânaṃ khayâ anâsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññâvimuttiṃ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññâ sacchikatvâ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ vuccati *puggalo samaṇesu samaṇasukhumâlo ti.*

CATUTTHAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

V.

PAÑCA PUGGALÂ.

1. *Tatra yvâyaṃ puggalo ârabhati ca vippaṭisârî ca hoti tañ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññâvimuttiṃ yathâbhûtaṃ nappajânâti yatth' assa te uppannâ pâpakâ akusalâ dhammâ aparisesâ nirujjhanti,* so evaṃ assa vacanîyo:- âyasmato kho ârambhajâ âsavâ saṃvijjanti vippaṭisarârajâ âsavâ pavaḍḍhanti, sâdhu vatâyasmâ ârambhaje âsave pahâya vippaṭisâraje âsave paṭivinodetvâ cittaṃ paññañ ca bhâvetu, evam âyasmâ amunâ pañcamena puggalena samasamo bhavissatî ti.

Tatra yvâyaṃ puggalo ârabhati na vippaṭisârî hoti tañ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññâvimuttiṃ yathâbhûtaṃ nappajânâti yatth' assa te uppannâ pâpakâ akusalâ dhammâ aparisesâ nirujjhanti so evam assa vacanîyo:- âyasmato kho ârambhajâ âsavâ saṃvijjanti vippaṭisârajâ âsavâ nappavaḍḍhanti, sâdhu vatâyasmâ ârambhaje âsave pahâya cittaṃ paññañ ca bhâvetu, evam âyasmâ amunâ pañcamena puggalena samasamo bhavissatî ti.

Tatra yvâyaṃ puggalo na ârabhati vippaṭisârî hoti tañ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññavimuttiṃ yathâbhûtaṃ nappajânâti yatth' assa te uppannâ pâpakâ akusalâ dhammâ aparisesâ nirujjhanti, so evaṃ assa vacanîyo:- âyasmato kho ârambhajâ âsavâ na saṃvijjanti vippaṭisârajâ âsavâ pavaḍḍhanti, sâdhu vatâyasmâ vippatisâraje âsave paṭivinodetvâ cittaṃ paññañ ca bhâvetu, evam âyasmâ amunâ pañcamena puggalena samasamo bhavissatî ti.

Tatra yvâyaṃ puggalo na ârabhati na vippaṭisârî hoti tañ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññâvimuttiṃ yathâbhûtaṃ nappajânâti yatth' assa te uppannâ pâpakâ akusalâ dhammâ aparisesâ nirujjhanti, so evam assa vacanîyo:- âyasmato kho ârambhajâ âsavâ na saṃvijjanti vippaṭisârajâ âsavâ nappavaḍḍhanti, sâdhu vatâyasmâ cittaṃ paññañ ca bhâvetu, evam âyasmâ amunâ pañcamena puggalena samasamo bhavissatî ti.

Ime cattâro puggalâ amunâ pañcamena puggalena evaṃ ovadiyamânâ evam anusâsiyamânâ anupubbena âsavânaṃ khayaṃ pâpuṇanti.

2. *Kathañ ca puggalo datvâ avajânâti?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo yassa puggalassa deti cîvarapiṇḍapâtasenâsanagilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâraṃ tassa evaṃ hoti:—ayaṃ dammi, ayaṃ pana paṭigaṇhâtî ti, tam enaṃ datvâ avajânâti, evaṃ puggalo datvâ avajânâti.

Kathañ ca puggalo saṃvâsena avajânâti?

Idh' ekacco puggalo puggalena saddhiṃ saṃvasati dve vâ tîṇi vâ vassâni tam enaṃ saṃvâsena avajânâti, evaṃ puggalo saṃvâsena avajânâti.

Kathañ ca puggalo âdheyyamukho hoti?

Idh' ekacco puggalo parassa vaṇṇe vâ avaṇṇe vâ bhâsiyamâne khippañ ñeva adhimuccitâ hoti, evaṃ puggalo âdheyyamukho hoti.

Kathañ ca puggalo lolo hoti?

Idh' ekacco puggalo ittarasaddho hoti ittarabhatti ittarapemo ittarappasâdo, evaṃ puggalo lolo hoti.

Kathañ ca puggalo mando momûho hoti?

Idh' ekacco puggalo kusalâkusale dhamme na jânâti sâvajjânavajje dhamme na jânâti hînappaṇîte dhamme na jânâti kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhâge dhamme na jânâti, evaṃ puggalo mando momûho hoti.

3. *Tattha katame pañca yodhâjîvûpamâ puggalâ?*

Pañca yodhâjîvâ:—Idh' ekacco yodhâjîvo rajaggañ ñeva disvâ saṃsîdati visîdâti na santhambhati na sakkoti saṅgâmaṃ otarituṃ, evarûpo pi idh' ekacco yodhâjîvo hoti ayaṃ paṭhamo yodhâjîvo santo saṃvijjamâno lokasmiṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ. Idh' ekacco yodhâjîvo sahati rajaggaṃ, api ca kho dhajaggañ ñeva disvâ saṃsîdati visîdati na santhambhati na sakkoti saṅgâmaṃ otarituṃ, evarûpo pi idh' ekacco yodhâjîvo hoti ayaṃ dutiyo yodhâjîvo santo saṃvijjamâno lokasmiṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ. Idh' ekacco yodhâjîvo sahati rajaggaṃ sahati dhajaggaṃ api ca kho ussâdanaṃ yeva sutvâ saṃsîdati visîdati na santhambhati na sakkoti saṅgâmaṃ otarituṃ, evarûpo pi idh' ekacco yodhâjîvo hoti ayaṃ tatiyo yodhâjîvo santo saṃvijjamâno lokasmiṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ. Idh' ekacco yodhâjîvo sahati rajaggaṃ

sahati dhajaggaṃ sahati ussâdanaṃ api ca kho sampahâre haññati vyâpajjati, evarûpo pi idh' ekacco yodhâjîvo hoti ayaṃ catuttho yodhâjîvo santo saṃvijjamâno lokasmiṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ. Idh' ekacco yodhâjîvo sahati rajaggaṃ sahati dhajaggaṃ sahati ussâdanaṃ sahati sampahâraṃ so taṃ saṅgâmaṃ abhivijinitvâ vijitasaṅgâmo, tam eva saṅgâmasîsaṃ ajjhâvasati, evarûpo pi idh' ekacco yodhâjîvo hoti ayaṃ pañcamo yodhâjîvo santo saṃvijjamâno lokasmiṃ. Ime pañca yodhâjîvâ santo saṃvijjamânâ lokasmiṃ evam evaṃ pañc' ime yodhâjîvûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ bhikkhûsu. Katame pañca?

Idh' ekacco bhikkhu rajaggañ ñeva disvâ saṃsîdati visîdati na santhambhati, na sakkoti brahmacariyaṃ santânetuṃ sikkhâdubbalyaṃ âvikatvâ sikkhaṃ paccakkhâya hînâya âvattati. Kim assa rajaggasmiṃ? Idha bhikkhu suṇâti asukasmiṃ nâma gâme vâ nigame vâ itthî vâ kumârî abhirûpâ dassanîyâ pâsâdikâ paramâya vaṇṇapokkharatâya samannâgatâ ti, so taṃ sutvâ saṃsîdati visîdati na santhambhati na sakkoti brahmacariyaṃ santânetuṃ, sikkhâdubbalyaṃ âvikatvâ sikkhaṃ paccakkhâya hînâya âvattati, idaṃ assa rajaggasmiṃ: seyyathâpi so yodhâjîvo rajaggañ ñeva disvâ saṃsîdati visîdati na santhambhati na sakkoti saṅgâmaṃ otarituṃ, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo: evarûpo pi idh' ekacco puggalo hoti ayaṃ paṭhamo yodhâjîvûpamo puggalo santo saṃvijjamâno lokasmiṃ.

Puna ca param. Idh' ekacco bhikkhu sahati rajaggaṃ api ca kho dhajaggañ ñeva disvâ saṃsîdati visîdati na santhambhati, na sakkoti brahmacariyaṃ santânetuṃ sikkhâdubbalyaṃ âvikatvâ sikkhaṃ paccakkhâya hinâya âvattati. Kim assa dhajaggasmiṃ? Idha bhikkhu na h' eva kho suṇâti asukasmiṃ nâma gâme vâ nigame vâ itthî vâ kumârî vâ abhirûpâ dassanîyâ pâsâdikâ paramâya vaṇṇapokkharatâya samannâgatâ ti, api ca kho sâmañ ca passati itthiṃ vâ kumâriṃ vâ abhirûpaṃ dassanîyaṃ pâsâdikaṃ paramâya vaṇṇapokkharatâya samannâgataṃ, so taṃ disvâ saṃsîdati visîdati na santhambhati na sakkoti brahmacariyaṃ santânetuṃ sikkhâdubbalyaṃ âvikatvâ sikkhaṃ paccakkhâya hînâya âvattati idaṃ assa dhajaggasmiṃ: seyya-

thâpi so yodhâjîvo sahati rajaggaṃ api ca kho dhajaggaṃ yeva disvâ saṃsîdati visîdati na santhambhati na sakkoti saṅgâmaṃ otarituṃ, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo: evarûpo pi idh' ekacco puggalo hoti ayaṃ dutiyo yodhâjîvûpamo puggalo santo saṃvijjamâno bhikkhûsu.

Puna ca param. Idh' ekacco bhikkhu sahati rajaggaṃ sahati dhajaggaṃ api ca kho ussâdanaṃ yeva sutvâ saṃsîdati visîdati na santhambhati na sakkoti brahmacariyaṃ santânetuṃ sikkhâdubbalyaṃ âvikatvâ sikkhaṃ paccakkhâya hînâya âvattati. Kiṃ assa ussâdanâya? Idha bhikkhuṃ âraññagataṃ vâ rukkhamûlagataṃ vâ suññâgâragataṃ vâ mâtugâmo upasaṅkamitvâ ûhasati ullapati ujjaggheti uppaṇḍeti, so mâtugâmena ûhasiyamâno ullapiyamâno ujjagghiyamâno uppaṇḍiyamâno saṃsîdati visîdati na santhambhati na sakkoti brahmacariyaṃ santânetuṃ sikkhâ dubbalyaṃ âvikatvâ sikkhaṃ paccakkhâya hînâya âvattati, idaṃ assa ussâdanâya: seyyathâpi so yodhâjîvo sahati rajaggaṃ sahati dhajaggaṃ api ca kho ussâdanaṃ yeva sutvâ saṃsîdati visîdati na santhambhati na sakkoti saṅgâmaṃ otarituṃ, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo: evarûpo pi idh' ekacco puggalo hoti ayaṃ tatiyo yodhâjîvûpamo puggalo santo saṃvijjamâno bhikkhûsu.

Puna ca paraṃ. Idh' ekacco bhikkhu sahati rajaggaṃ sahati dhajaggaṃ sahati ussâdanaṃ api ca kho saṃpahâre haññati vyâpajjati. Kim assa sampahârasmiṃ? Idha bhikkhuṃ âraññagataṃ vâ rukkhamûlagataṃ vâ suññâgâragataṃ vâ mâtugâmo upasaṅkamitvâ abhinisîdati abhinipajjati ajjhottharati, so mâtugâmena abhinisîdiyamâno abhinipajjiyamâno ajjhotthariyamâno sikkhaṃ apaccakkhâya dubbalyaṃ anâvikatvâ methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati, idam assa sampahârasmiṃ: seyyathâpi so yodhâjîvo sahati rajaggaṃ sahati dhajaggaṃ sahati ussâdanaṃ apo ca kho sampahâre haññati vyâpajjati, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo: evarûpo pi idh' ekacco puggalo hoti ayaṃ catuttho yodhâjîvûpamo puggalo santo saṃvijjamâno bhikkhûsu.

Puna ca param. Idh' ekacco bhikkhu sahati rajaggaṃ sahati dhajaggaṃ sahati ussâdanaṃ sahati sampahâraṃ, so taṃ saṅgâmaṃ abhivijinitvâ vijitasaṅgâmo tam eva saṅgâmasîsaṃ ajjhâvasati. Kim assa saṅgâmavijayasmiṃ? Idha

bhikkhuṃ âraññagataṃ vâ rukkhamûlagataṃ vâ suññâgâragataṃ vâ mâtugâmo upasaṅkamitvâ abhinisîdati abhinipajjati ajjhottharati, so mâtugâmena abhinisîdiyamâno abhinipajjiyamâno ajjhotthariyamâno viniveṭhetvâ vinimocetvâ yena kâmaṃ pakkamati, so vivittaṃ senâsanaṃ bhajati âraññaṃ rukkhamûlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriṃ guhaṃ susânaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokâsaṃ palâlapuñjaṃ: so âraññagato vâ rukkhamûlagato vâ suññâgâragato vâ nisîdati pallaṅkaṃ âbhujitvâ ujuṃ kâyaṃ paṇidhâya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvâ: so abhijjhaṃ loke pahâya vigatâbhijjhena cetasâ viharati, abhijjhâya cittaṃ parisodheti: vyâpâdapadosaṃ pahâya avyâpannacitto viharati sabbapâṇabhûtahitânukampî vyâpâdapadosâ cittaṃ parisodheti: thînamiddhaṃ pahâya vigatathînamiddho viharati, âlokasaññî sato sampajâno thînamiddhâ cittaṃ parisodheti: uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahâya anuddhato viharati ajjhattaṃ vûpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccâ cittaṃ parisodheti: vicikicchaṃ pahâya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati, akathaṅkathî kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchâya cittaṃ parisodheti: so ime pañca nîvaraṇe pahâya cetaso upakkilese paññâya dubbalîkaraṇe vivicc' eva kâmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicâraṃ vivekajaṃ pîtisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhânaṃ upasampajja viharati: vitakkavicârânaṃ vûpasamâ dutiyajhânaṃ, tatiyajhânaṃ, catutthajhânaṃ upasampajja viharati.

So evaṃ samâhite citte parisuddhe pariyodâte anaṅgaṇe vigatûpakkilese mudubhûte kammanîye ṭhite ânejjappatte âsavânaṃ khayañânâya cittaṃ abhininnâmeti: so idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . ayam dukkhanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti: ime âsavâ ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . ayaṃ âsavanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti. Tassa evaṃ jânato evaṃ passato kâmâsavâ pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavâsavâ pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjâsavâ pi cittâṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñâṇaṃ hoti, khîṇâ jâti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇîyaṃ nâparaṃ itthattâyâ ti pajânâti. Idam assa saṅgâmavijayasmiṃ, seyyathâpi so yodhâjîvo sahati rajaggaṃ sahati dhajaggaṃ sahati ussâdanaṃ sahati sampahâraṃ, so taṃ saṅgâmaṃ abhinivijinitvâ

vijitasaṅgâmo tam eva saṅgâmasîsaṃ ajjhâvasati, tathûpamo ayaṃ puggalo, evarûpo pi idh' ekacco puggalo hoti ayaṃ pañcamo yodhâjîvûpamo puggalo santo saṃvijjamâno bhikkhûsu. Ime pañca yodhâjîvûpamâ puggalâ santo saṃvijjamânâ bhikkhûsu.

4. *Tattha katame pañca piṇḍapâtikâ ?*

Mandattâ momûhattâ piṇḍapâtiko hoti, pâpiccho icchâpakato piṇḍapâtiko hoti, ummâdâ cittavikkhepo piṇḍapâtiko hoti, vaṇṇitaṃ buddhehi buddhasâvakehî ti piṇḍapâtiko hoti, api ca appicchaṃ yeva nissâya santuṭṭhiṃ yeva nissâya sallekhaṃ yeva nissâya idamaṭṭhikaṃ yeva nissâya piṇḍapâtiko hoti.

Tatra yvâyaṃ piṇḍapâtiko appicchaṃ yeva nissâya santuṭṭhiṃ yeva nissâya sallekhaṃ yeva nissâya idamaṭṭhikaṃ yeva nissâya piṇḍapâtiko, ayaṃ imesaṃ pañcannaṃ piṇḍapâtikânaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca pâmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca: seyyathâpi nâma gavâ khîraṃ khîramhâ dadhi dadhimhâ navanîtaṃ navanîtamhâ sappi sappimhâ sappimaṇḍo tattha aggam akkhâyati, evam evaṃ svâyaṃ piṇḍapâtiko appicchaṃ yeva nissâya santuṭṭhiṃ yeva nissâya sallekhaṃ yeva nissâya idamaṭṭhikaṃ yeva nissâya piṇḍapâtiko : ayaṃ imesaṃ pañcannaṃ piṇḍapâtikânaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca pâmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca ; ime ca pañca piṇḍapâtikâ.

5–14. *Tattha katame pañca khalupacchâbhattikâ, pañca ekâsanikâ, pañca paṃsukûlikâ, pañca tecîvarikâ, pañca âraññikâ, pañca rukkhamûlikâ, pañca abbhokâsikâ, pañca nesajjikâ, pañca yathâsanthatikâ,*[1] *pañca sosânikâ ?*

Tattha katame pañca sosânikâ ?

Mandattâ momûhattâ sosâniko hoti, pâpiccho icchâpakato sosâniko hoti, ummâdâ cittavikkhepo sosâniko hoti, vaṇṇitaṃ buddhehi buddhasâvakehi ti sosâniko hoti, api ca appicchaṃ yeva nissâya santuṭṭhiṃ yeva nissâya sallekhaṃ yeva nissâya idam aṭṭhikaṃ yeva nissâya sosâniko hoti.

Tatra yvâyaṃ sosâniko appicchaṃ yeva nissâya santuṭṭhiṃ

---

[1] § 4 is to be repeated with each of these.

yeva nissâya sallekhaṃ yeva nissâya idamaṭṭhikaṃ yeva nissâya sosâniko, ayaṃ imesaṃ pañcannaṃ sosânikânaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca pâmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca: seyyathâpi nâma gavâ khîraṃ khîramhâ dadhi dadhimhâ navanîtaṃ navanîtamhâ sappi sappimhâ sappimaṇḍo tattha aggam akkhâyati, evam evaṃ svâyaṃ sosâniko appicchaṃ yeva nissâya santuṭṭhiṃ yeva nissâya sallekhaṃ yeva nissâya idamaṭṭhikaṃ yeva nissaya sosâniko hoti: ayaṃ imesaṃ pañcannaṃ sosânikânaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca pâmokkho ca pavaro ca; ime pañca sosânikâ ti.

PAÑCAKAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

VI.

CHA PUGGALÂ.

1. *Tatra yvâyaṃ puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati tattha ca sabbaññutaṃ pâpuṇâti phalesu ca vasîbhâvaṃ?*

Sammâsambuddho tena daṭṭhabbo.

Tatra yvâyaṃ puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati na ca tattha sabbaññutaṃ pâpuṇâti na ca phalesu vasîbhâvaṃ?

Pacceksambuddho tena daṭṭhabbo.

Tatra yvâyaṃ puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati diṭṭh' eva dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti sâvakapâramiñ ca pâpuṇâti?

Sâriputtamoggalânâ tena daṭṭhabbâ.

Tatra yvâyaṃ puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati diṭṭh' eva dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti na ca sâvakapâramiṃ pâpuṇâti?

Avasesâ ârahanto tena daṭṭhabbâ.

Tatra yvâyaṃ puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati diṭṭh' eva dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti anâgâmî hoti anâgantvâ itthattaṃ?

Anâgâmî tena daṭṭhabbo.

Tatra yvâyaṃ puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati na ca diṭṭh' eva dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti sakadâgâmî hoti âgantvâ itthattaṃ?

Sotâpannasakadâgâmino tena daṭṭhabbâ ti.

CHAKKAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

VII.

SATTA PUGGALA.

1. *Kathañ ca puggalo sakiṃ nimuggo nimuggo va hoti?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo samannâgato hoti ekantakâlakehi akusalehi dhammehi, evaṃ puggalo sakiṃ nimuggo nimuggo va hoti.

Kathañ ca puggalo ummujjitvâ nimujjati?

Idh' ekacco puggalo ummujjati sâhusaddhâkusalesu dhammesu, ummujjati sâhuhirikusalesu dhammesu, ummujjati sâhu-ottappakusalesu dhammesu, ummujjati sâhuviriyakusalesu dhammesu, ummujjati sâhu paññâkusalesu dhammesû ti: tassa sâ saddhâ n' eva tiṭṭhati no vaḍḍhati hâyati c' eva, tassa sâ hirî n' eva tiṭṭhati no vaḍḍhati hâyati c' eva, tassa taṃ ottappaṃ n' eva tiṭṭhati no vaḍḍhati hâyati c' eva, tassa taṃ viriyaṃ n' eva tiṭṭhati no vaḍḍhati hâyati c' eva, tassa sâ paññâ n' eva tiṭṭhati no vaḍḍhati hâyati c' eva: evaṃ puggalo ummujjitvâ nimujjati.

Kathañ ca puggalo ummujjitvâ ṭhito hoti?

Idh' ekacco puggalo ummujjati sâhusaddhâ . . . pe . . . -paññâ kusalesu dhammesû ti, tassa sâ saddhâ n'eva hâyati no vaḍḍhati ṭhito hoti, tassa sâ hirî n' eva hâyati no vaḍḍhati ṭhito hoti, tassa taṃ ottappaṃ n' eva hâyati no vaḍḍhati ṭhito hoti, tassa taṃ viriyaṃ n' eva hâyati no vaḍḍhati ṭhito hoti tassa sâ paññâ n' eva hâyati no vaḍḍhati ṭhito hoti tassa sâ pañña n' eva hâyati no vaḍḍhati ṭhito hoti: evaṃ puggalo ummujjitvâ ṭhito hoti.

Kathañ ca puggalo ummujjitvâ vipassati viloketi?

Idh' ekacco puggalo ummujjati sâhusaddhâ . . . pe . . .

paññâ kusalesu dhammesû ti, so tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanânaṃ parikkhayâ sotâpanno hoti avinipâtadhammo niyato sambodhiparâyano, evaṃ puggalo ummujjati vipassati viloketi.

Kathañ ca puggalo ummujjitvâ patarati?

Idh' ekacco puggalo ummujjati sâhusaddhâ . . . pe . . . -paññâ kusalesu dhammesû ti, so tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanânaṃ parikkhayâ râgadosamohânaṃ tanuttâ sakadâgamî hoti sakid eva imaṃ lokaṃ âgantvâ dukkhass' antakaro hoti: evaṃ puggalo ummujjitvâ patarati.

Kathañ ca puggalo ummujjitvâ paṭigâdhappatto hoti?

Idh' ekacco puggalo ummujjati sâhusaddhâ . . . pe . . . -paññâ kusalesu dhammesû ti, so pañcannaṃ orambhâgiyânaṃ saññojanânaṃ parikkhayâ opapâtiko hoti tattha-parinibbâyî anâvattidhammo tasmâ lokâ: evaṃ puggalo ummujjitvâ paṭigâdhappatto hoti.

Kathañ ca puggalo ummujjitvâ tiṇṇo hoti pâraṅgato phale tiṭṭhati brâhmaṇo?

Idh' ekacco puggalo ummujjati sâhusaddhâ . . . pe . . . -paññâ kusalesu khammesû ti, so âsavânaṃ khayâ anâsavaṃ-cetovimuttiṃ paññavimuttiṃ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññâ sacchikatvâ upasampajja viharati: evaṃ puggalo ummujjitvâ tiṇṇo hoti pâraṅgato phale tiṭṭhati brâhmaṇo.

2. *Katamo ca puggalo ubhatobhâgavimutto?*

Idh' ekacco puggalo aṭṭha vimokkhe kâyena phusitvâ, paññâya c' assa disvâ âsavâ parikkhînâ honti: ayaṃ puggalo ubhatobhâgavimutto.

Katamo ca puggalo paññâvimutto kâyasakkhî diṭṭhippatto saddhâvimutto dhammânusârî? [1]

Katamo ca puggalo saddhânusârî?

Yassa puggalassa sotâpattiphalasacchikiriyâya paṭipannassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhâvâhiṃ saddhâ-pubbaṅgamaṃ ariyamaggaṃ bhâveti: ayaṃ vuccati puggalo saddhânusârî. Sotâpattiphalasacchikiriyâya paṭipanno puggalo saddhânusârî phale ṭhito saddhâvimutto ti.

SATTAKA-NIDDESO.

---

[1] For these first five which the text here repeats see I. 31–35.

VIII.

AṬṬHA PUGGALA.

1. *Tattha katame cattâro maggasamaṅgino cattâro phalasamaṅgino puggalâ?*

Sotâpanno sotâpattiphalasacchikiriyâya paṭipanno; sakadâgâmî, sakadâgâmîphalasacchikiriyâya paṭipanno; anâgâmî anâgâmîphalasacchikiriyâya paṭipanno; arahâ arahattâya paṭipanno. Ime cattâro maggsamaṅgino, ime cattâro phalasamaṅgino puggalâ ti.

AṬṬHAKA-NIDDESO.

IX.

NAVA PUGGALÂ.

1. *Katamo ca puggalo sammâsambuddho?*

Idh' ekacco pugggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati tattha ca sabbaññutaṃ pâpuṇâti phalesu ca vasîbhâvaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati puggalo sammâsambuddho.

Katamo ca puggalo paccekasambuddho?

Idh' ekacco puggalo pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sâmaṃ saccâni abhisambujjhati na ca tattha sabbaññutaṃ pâpuṇâti na ca phalesu vasîbhâvaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati puggalo paccekasambuddho.

Katamo ca puggalo ubhatobhâgavimutto?

Idh' ekacco puggalo aṭṭha vimokkhe kâyena phusitvâ viharati paññâya c' assa disvâ âsavâ parikkhîṇâ honti: ayaṃ vuccati puggalo ubhatobhâgâvimutto.

Katamo ca puggalo paññâvimutto?

Idh' ekacco puggalo na h' eva kho aṭṭha vimokkhe kâyena phusitvâ viharati paññâya c' assa disvâ âsavâ parikkhîṇâ honti: ayaṃ vuccati puggalo paññâvimutto.

Katamo ca puggalo kâyasakkhi?

Idh' ekacco puggalo aṭṭha vimokkhe kâyena phusitvâ viharati paññâya c' assa disvâ ekacce âsavâ parikkhîṇâ honti: ayaṃ vuccati puggalo kâyasakkhî.

Katamo ca puggalo diṭṭhippatto?

Idh' ekacco puggalo idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagâminî paṭipadâ ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti, Tathâgatappaveditâ c' assa dhammâ paññâya vo diṭṭhâ honti vo caritâ, paññâya c' assa disvâ ekacce âsavâ parikkhîṇâ honti: ayaṃ vuccati puggalo diṭṭhippatto.

Katamo ca puggalo saddhâvimutto?

Idh' ekacco puggalo idaṃ dukkhan ti yathâbhûtaṃ pajânâti . . . pe . . . [see I. 34] parikkhîṇâ honti no ca kho yathâ diṭṭhippattassa: ayaṃ vuccati puggalo saddhâvimutto.

Katamo ca puggalo dhammânusârî?

Yassa puggalassa sotâpattiphalasacchikiriyâya . . . pe [I. 35] . . . paṭipanno puggalo dhammânusârî phale ṭhito diṭṭhippatto.

Katamo ca puggalo saddhânusârî?

Yassa puggalassa sotâpattiphalasacchikiriyâya . . . pe . . . [I. 36] . . . paṭipanno puggalo saddhânusârî phale ṭhito saddhâvimutto.

NAVAKA-NIDDESO.

X.

DASA PUGGALÂ.

1. *Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhâ?*

Sattakkhattuṃ paramassa kolaṅkolassa ekabîjissa sakadâgâmissa yo ca ditth' eva dhamme arahâ, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhâ. *Katamesaṃ pancaññaṃ idha vihâya niṭṭhâ?*

Antarâparinibbâyissa upahaccaparinibbâyissa asaṅkharaparinibbâyissa sasaṅkhâraparinibbâyissa uddhaṃsotassa akaniṭṭhagâmino imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihâya niṭṭhâ ti.

Ettâvatâ puggalânaṃ puggalapaññattî ti.

DASAKA-NIDDESO.

PUGGALAPAÑÑATTI NIṬṬHITÂ.

INDEX.

Â.

Û

O.

E.

K.

Kh.

D.

Dh.

N.

Y.

R.

S.

CORRECTIONS.

P. 4, l. 5 *from bottom read* arukûpamacitto.
" 20, l. 1 " " " paṭipajjati.
" 44, l. 3 " " " tathûpamo.
" 53, l. 7 " " " lûkhappasanno.
" 64, l. 29 " " " vippaṭisârajâ.